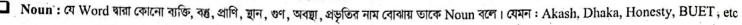




## At a glance (Most Important Information)



Some Important I	Rules of Using No	oun -	
Rule=01 Preposition এর পরে noun বসে। এমনকি preposition এর প হয় এবং ঐ noun কে gerund বলে।	র যদি কোনো verb-ও আসে ত	হলেও ঐ verb এর সাথে (ing) যুক্ত হ	য় noun for
Ex: Language is used for (communicate). Ex: He is wearing the shirt for (go) to university. Rule-02 বাক্যে common noun ও collective noun এর সাথে determined to the shirt for the shirt	☐ Language is used f ☐ He is wearing the si miner (a. an. the. this. that	hirt for going to university.	artini në mpe
(ii) A girl is singing. Rule-03 Infinitive বা Gerund কে noun হিসেবে এবং Appositive কে	Or, We take decisions	based on some information.	
(iii) Mr John, the principal of Ideal College, is not only learned	(ii) Reading poetry is		provide a
Rule-04 Participle, Gerund and Infinitive এর পর noun বসে। Rule-05 Enough শব্দটি noun এর পূর্বে/ পরে ব্যবহৃত হতে পারে কিন্তু সব	Ex: Building a five st	ar hotel is very costly.	
(i) When your body does not get enough food, it cannot make (ii) A seventeen year old boy is not old enough to vote in an ele Rule-06 Parts of speech এর ৮টি ভাগের প্রতিটির নাম Noun হয়। Ex:The word "Adjective" is——.	the plucase it needs	હ્ય ૧૯૦૧ દવયન-	the sections.  The sections of the section o
(A) Noun (B) Adjective  Rule-07 Article এক preposition-এর মধ্যকার word টি Noun হয়।  Ex: This is the go of the world.	© Verb	©Adverb	Ans(A
(A) noun (B) adverb  Rulc-08 Article, adjective, preposition, possessive এর পর একটি  Ex: I walked for a while.	© conjunction মাত্র word থাকলে সেটা Noun	© verb হয়।	AnsA
(A) verb (B) adverb (Rule-09) Adjective এর আগে the বসালে তা plural common noun এ	© noun পরিণত হয় এবং verb plural ই	© conjunction	AnsC
Ex: The rich are not always happy.  Rulc-10 Factitive object হিসেবে যদি কোন word কে ব্যবহার করতে হ  Ex: We made him captain.	Ex: The poor are not	always dishonest.	
Classificat	ion of Noun		
Noun প্রধানত দুই প্রকার : 01. Concrete Noun ও 02. Abstract N	Noun I		
Concrete noun (ইন্দ্রিয় গ্রাহ্য বিশেষ্য) : যে noun এর বাহ্যিক বা দৈহিক উপা Ex: Alim, boy, hen, book, flower ইত্যাদি।		선생님이 아이를 가지 않아 있다. 그는 그는 그 그 이 없었습니다.	Noun বলে
Concrete Noun কে চার ভাগে ভাগ করা যায় : Proper Noun, Common Proper Noun (নামবাচক বিশেষ্য) : যে noun কোন ব্যক্তি, বন্ধু ছান প্রভূতি	Noun, Collective Noun,	Material Noun.	

u	Noun &	বধানত দু	থ প্রকার :	01.	Concrete Nour	1 & 02. Abstr	act Noun

Person	Amin, Rasel, Runi, Ruma	River	The Padma, The Jamuna, The Nile
Place	Dhaka, New York, London, Paris	Sea	The Mediterranean, The Red Sea
Organization	UNO, WTO, WHO.	Ocean	The Pacific, The Atlantic.
Nata ता॰लाश 'त' तात्रशत कात त	हात किया कथा वला हुए। यात्राच कवित्राव विकास	2 2 2	The racine, the Atlantic.

হার করে জোর দিয়ে কৃথা বলা হয়। যেমন: করিমের , রহিমের ইত্যাদি। ইংরেজিতে এই 'র' কে proper noun এর ক্ষেত্রে' s ব্যবহার করা হয়। Ex: Karim's, John's এবং Common এর ক্ষেত্রে s' ব্যবহার করা হয়। যেমন: Eden Girls' College, Motijheel Boys' School ইত্যাদি।

Common Noun (জাতিবাচক বিশেষ্য) : যে Noun দ্বারা একই জাতীয় কোনো ব্যক্তি, বস্তু বা প্রাণীকে নির্দিষ্ট করে না বুঝিয়ে ঐ জাতীয় সকলকে বোঝায় তাকেই Common Noun বলে।

Person	Man, Woman, Boy, Girl etc.	Thing	Book, Pen, Car etc.
Animal	Cow, Tiger, Dog etc.	Place	Village, Town, Country etc.

Note উল্লেখ্য Singular common noun এর পূর্বে অবশ্যই Article বসে। Ex: He is a graduate/student.

Collective Noun (সমষ্টিবাচক বিশেষ্য): যে noun একই জাতীয় কতকগুলি ব্যক্তি বা বহু পৃথকভাবে না বুঝিয়ে তাদের সমষ্টিকে বুঝায়, তাকে Collective Noun বলে। যেমন : Army, Cattle, Court, Group, Jury, Man, Navy, Police, Team ইত্যাদি।

- HOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . Noun of Multitude: Collective noun, single unit বা একই ধরনের বোঝালে সাধারণত verb singular হয়। কিন্তু, ভিন্নমত অধ্যৎ নিজেদের মতপার্থক্য বোঝালে সেটি Noun of Multitude এবং verb plural হয়। Ex: The jury is from different States.
- Material Noun : যে Noun দারা ওজন আছে কিন্তু গণনা করা যায় না , এমন কিছুর নাম বোঝায় তাকেই Material Noun বঙ্গে। Ex: Gold, glass, salt, iron, silver, cloth, air, milk ইত্যাদ।
- Material noun এর পূর্বে সাধারণত কোনো article বঙ্গে না। তবে material noun যদি কোনো নির্দিষ্ট অর্থে ব্যবহৃত হয়, তবে তার পূর্বে the বসে। Ex: The water of the Ganga is sacred.
  - Abstract naun (ভণৰাচক বিশেষ্য)। যে noun কোনো ব্যক্তি বা বন্তর গুণ, অবস্থার নাম প্রকাশ করে তাকে abstract noun বলে। Abstract Noun চোখে দেখা যায় না, অনুভূতির সাহায্যে উপলব্ধি করতে হয়।

-

# Rules of Countable and Uncountable Noun

# Rule-01 নিম্নশিখিত শব্দকলো uncountable noun এরা সবসময় singular রূপে ব্যবহৃত হয়:

vegetables	money	patience	shopping	stranm	T	10000	1.	r in the state of	
Invanana	-		shopping .	stream	progress	learning	honesty	news	wood
Japanese	leisure	butter	scenery	luggage	poverty	furniture	sugar	damage	peace
homework	sand	oxygen	working	anger	meat	water	ignorance	music	
advice	milk	knowledge	happiness	grass	poetry		1		bread
equipment	music	fun			A STATE OF THE STATE OF	iron	homework	tea	ash
		that tourist	permission	courage	information	oil	rice	luck	7 7 3 6

s not only thing that tourist want to see.

A scenery

B Sceneries

C The sceneries

(D) Scenery

Rule-02 কিছু noun এর অর্থ একরকম হলেও একটি Count এবং অন্যটি Non-count noun হিসেবে ব্যবহৃত হয়। নিমে noun গুলো উল্লেখ করা হলো-

Count noun	Non-count noun	Count noun	Non-count noun
Climate; Climates	Weather	A man; Men	Mankind; man
A human being; Human beings	Humanity	A snowflake; Snowflakes	Snow
A job; Jobs	Work	A sunbeam; Sunbeams	Sunlight; sunshine
A machine; Machines	Machinery	A traffic jam; Traffic jams	Traffic

Rule-03 কিছু কিছু শব্দ দেখতে singular হলেও প্রকৃতপক্ষে এতলো plural এবং এদের পরবর্তী verbও plural হয়ে থাকে। Ex: cattle, people, children, police, public, aristocracy, gentry, nobility, clergy, peasantry (কৃষক সম্প্রদায়), poultry, perfumery (সুগন্ধি দ্রব্য), artillery, vermin (ইদুরন্তলো), government, nobility, majority, mankind ইত্যাদি।

Ex: The people are generally considered to be ignorant fellows.

Ruli-114 কিছু কিছু শব্দ দেখতে plural হলেও প্রকৃতপক্ষে এগুলো singular এবং এদের পরবর্তী verbও singular হয়ে পাকে

Ex: News, politics, economics, physics etc. Ex: The news was very much shocking to me.

Rule-05 নিম্রোক্ত noun শুলির singular ও plural একই হলেও এদের সাথে কখনো 's' হয় না।

Deer	Gross	Inninge	Canan	101	Ta	A PARCENCE	The same of the sa	
		Innings	Canon	Salmon	Crops	Sheep	Apparatus	Spices
(i) I saw ten	sheep and five	e deer.	Artist March	(ii) I	le hought fine	dozan ana		1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1

(ii) He bought five dozen oranges from Nagpur. Rule-06 নিম্নলিখিত শব্দগুলোর পূর্বে যদি নির্দিষ্ট সংখ্যাবাচক বিশেষণ থাকে তাহলে এদের সাথে "s/es" যুক্ত হয় না, কিন্তু এদের পূর্বে যদি অনির্দিষ্ট সংখ্যা

(ঘেমন: some, several etc.) বা কোন সংখ্যা না থাকে তাহলে এদের সাথে "s/es" যুক্ত হয়।

Brace	dozen	fatham	11				and the same of the same of		The second second second	
	HOZEH	fathom	yoke ·	score	gross	head	pair	hundred	thousand	1
Ex : I've do	ne it of	times					Pun	nundica	diousuna	J

(A) hundreds

(B) hundred

C a hundred

(1) hundredth JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS

	Use of Some	Tinhor	talle Deter land	Noun এর সাথেই ব্যবহৃত হ	ग्र। ञानात्र
Rule-01: কিছু determiner অ	ছে যারা ভধু Count Noun এর সা	থ ব্যব্হত হ	য় এবং কিছু আছে যারা ওধু Non-co	ount Moun 44	
কিছু Count Noun/Non-co	ount Noun উভয়ের সাথেই ব্যবহৃত	रग्न। (यमनः			
Ex: There's - dust on	these books. Fetch me a dust	er.		@ all of them	AnsA
(A) a lot of	® plenty of		© a good deal of	চলে) বোঝায়, a few দ্বারা ত্যা বে	াধক (অন্ন
	a few এর সাথে countable nour		ew षात्रा ना त्यायक (त्यर परावरा)		
	few দ্বারা অল্প কয়েককে নির্দিষ্টভাবে ৫	বাঝায়।			
Ex; Choose the correct			® I have little friends in Ban	gladesh	
A I have a little friends i			Gri Grand in Rang	gladesh.	(Ans(C)
© I have few friends in I	Bangladesh y a little এর সাথে uncountable	noun ACH	I ittle ছাৱা না বোধক (নেই বল	লেই চলে) বোঝায়, a little দারা	হ্যা বোধক
(was for) catalar (de onle	y a little ঘারা অল্প কিছুকে নির্দিষ্টভাব	त्र त्यांगायः।	T Electe 40th, in 4 in, i., 4		
(अझ किष्ट्र) त्याचात्र ख्वर only	vailable to researchers and p	bycicians	who study the indigenous life	e of Bangladesh.	
A little information	B Few information	пузістанз	© Little information	A few information	(Ans(A)
Ex :I still have — mone	The state of the second section of the second secon				
(A) a little	® many		© few	② a few	Ans
	ৰ্ব যদি Only আসে, তবে Only এবং	Few / Li	ttle এর মাঝে a বসাতে হবে।	Children Terrain you	
Ex: — in the world	[26] [1] [2] [2] [2] [2] [2] [2] [2] [2] [2] [2				(I-/D)
Only little nations	Only few nations		© Only a little nations	① Only a few nations	(Ans(D)
	ণর পূর্বে Many বসে এবং uncoun				
하는 네트리아 그들에 살아보다면서 가득하면 하는데 되는데 되는데 그렇게 되는데 나를 다 먹었다.	to do this afternoon? If not, I	'd like to		@ much works	(Ans(B)
A many work	B much work		© many works	W much works	The state of the s
Part 2	Mos	t Impo	rtant MCQ		
01. We have not been given	—— update on the patient's co	ndition.	08. My house is —— comfor	table than my father's.	
A some	® none		(A) very	® much	
© any	D much	AnsC	© to	1 much more	(Ans(D)
02. I like travelling to visit	different places of the world	. In this	09. Do you have — to do	this afternoon? If not, I wo	ould like
sentence the verbal no	불빛 때에 가장 가장 이 없어요요? 목표에는 가장하다면 그렇게 하시는 맛있다. 하시는 사이를 가는 것이다.		to take you to a movie.		
A travelling	® visit	Scano A	A many work	® much work	
© world	© places	(Ans(A)	© many works	© much works	Ans B
03. One and a half million	people drive rickshaws for	a living,	10. "There is — on the ro		
plus — hundred thous	and who own and repair then	n. '	A too many traffic	® very much	
A few	B a few	S 2007 11 1	© too much traffic	few traffics	(Ans(C)
© little	② a little	Ans B	Tigers will face — of ex	are established the Royal	Benga
04. Outside the bright pr	rimary rainbow, — much	fainter	A possible	B the possibility	
secondary rainbow ma	y be visible.		© to be possible	© possibly	(1- <b>/</b> P)
A so	® still	in more than	12. — is currently availa	able to researchers and ph	Ans B
© a	② as	AnsC	who study the indigenou	Is life of Bangladesh	iysicians
05. Which of the following	is not an abstract noun?		A little information	B Few information	
(A) Goodness	® Family		© Little information	A few information	AnsC
© Bravery	© Childhood	Ans B	13. I need — soap to wasl	my dress with.	
The state of the s	dies, dolphins, whales and —		(A) any	B a piece of	
	y sophisticated navigation sys	tems	© a	• D much	(Ans B
(A) any	® a little		14. — can be grown on a	rid land.	2
© many	® much	Ans	Only little crop	® Only a little crops	
07. I'd like —— informat	:		© Only few crop	Only a few crops	Ans D
A an	® some		15. I don't have — spare		
© few	© piece	Ans/D	(A) many	® much	Trail Size
	e proce	Ans B	© some	D more	(Ans (B)

JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS • JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS

ENGLISH Chapter 2

# NUMBER & GENDER





# At a glance (Most Important Information)



#### Number

- Number অর্থ বচন বা সংখ্যার ধারণা। Number এর উৎপত্তি french word nombre ও Latin word numerus থেকে। Number দুই প্রকার : (i) Singular Number, (ii) Plural Number.
- 1. Singular Number (এক বচন) : যে noun দ্বারা কেবল একজন ব্যক্তি, বস্তু বা প্রাণীকে বোঝায় তাকে singular number বলে। Ex: Book, brother, pen etc.
- 2. Plural Number (বহুবচন) : যে noun দারা একের অধিক ব্যক্তি, বস্কু বা প্রাণীকে বোঝায় তাকে plural number বলে। Ex: Boys, men, pens etc.

# Singular Number কে Plural Number এ পরিবর্তন করার নিয়ম

Rulc-01 Singular Noun এর শেষে 's' যোগ করে plural করতে হয়।

Singular	Plural	Singular	Plural	Singular	Plural
Cow '	Cows	Hand	Hands	Cat	Cats
Boy	Boys	Eye	Eyes	House	Houses
Girl	Girls	Tiger	Tigers	Desk	Desks -

Rule-02 Singular noun এর শেবে s, ss, sh, x বা z থাকলে এবং শেষের 'ch' এর উচ্চারণ (চ) এর মতো হলে ঐ সব noun এর শেষে 'es' যোগ করে plural করতে হয়।

Singular	Plural	Singular	Plural	Singular	Plural
Bus	Buses	Box	Boxes -	Bush (ঝোপ)	Bushes
Class	Classes	Branch (শাখা)	Branches	Watch	Watches
Brush	Brushes	Inch	Inches	Match	Matches

Note Singular noun এর শেষের 'ch' এর উচ্চারণ (চ) এর মতো না হয়ে (ক) এর মতো হলে 'es' যোগ না হয়ে শুধু 's' যোগ হয়ে plural হরে।

	Singular	Piural	Singular	Plural
. 1	Stomach	Stomachs	Monarch (সম্রাট)	Monarchs
1	Patriarch (গৃহপতি)	Patriarchs	Matriarch (পরিবারের কর্তী)	Matriarchs

Rule-03 Singular noun এর শেষ বর্ণটি 'o' হলে এবং তার পূর্বের বর্ণটি consonant হলে ঐ noun এর শেষে 'es' যোগ করে plural করতে হয়।

Singular	Plural	Singular	Plural	Singular	Ploral
Mango	Mangoes	Negro	Negroes	Hero	Heroes
Potato	Potatoes	Cargo	Cargoes	Tomato	Tomatoes
Buffalo	Buffaloes	Volcano	Volcanoes	Oasis	Oases

Note কিছু কিছু noun এর শেষে 'o' এবং 'o' এর পূর্বে consonant থাকা সত্ত্বেও সেগুলোর শেষে 's' যোগ করে plural হয়।

Singular	Plural	Singular	Plural	Singular	Plural
Photo	Photos	Piano	Pianos	Memo	Memos
Solo	Solos	Canto	Cantos	Cello	Cellos

Note Singular Noun এর শেষে 'o' এবং 'o'এর পূর্বে vowel থাকলে শুধু 's' যোগ করতে হয়।

Singular	- Plural	Singular	Plural
Radio	Radios	Bamboo	Bamboos
Cuckoo	Cuckoos	Studio	Studios
Stereo	Stereos	Piano	Pianos

Rule-04 Singular Noun এর শেষের বর্ণ y এবং y এর পূর্বে consonant থাকলে 'y' এর পরিবর্তে 'ies' যুক্ত করে plural করতে হয়।

Singular	Plural	Singular	Plural
City	Cities	Body	Bodies
Baby	Babies	Hobby	Hobbies
Army	Armies	Lady	Ladies

Mote: কিন্তু y এর পূর্বে vowel হলে সেক্ষেত্রে singular noun এর শেষে শুধু 's' যোগ করে plural করতে হয়।

Singular	Plural	Singular	Plural
Rey	Keys	Boy	Boys
Donkey	Donkeys	Toy	Toys
Monkey	Monkeys	Day	Days

ile-05 f, fe, ef 45 singular	noun ज्र लिख f, fe, ef डिटिय 've	s' qivica prat	Addian	
Singular	Plural	Singular	Lives	1
Calf	Calves	Life	Knives	
Leaf	Leaves	Knife	Loaves	
Wife	Wives	Loaf	Selves	
Thief	Thieves	Self	ত হয়।	_
		कार्य मात्र (६) (या) पर्यंत प्र	and the second second	Lord Late

Note Call let, oot, if, eef, ife	, fe तरप्ररष्ट् व धतरनत् ।वरन्य करप्रकाण न	CT(N C ICT XX	Plural
Singular	Plural	Singular	Cliffs
Roof	Roofs	Cliff	Reefs
Hoof	Hoofs	Reef	Beliefs
Safe	Safes	Belief	Chiefs
Dwarf	Dwarfs	Chief	

# Rule-06 কিছু Noun এর মাঝের এক বা একাধিক vowel বা consonant পরিবর্তন করে plural করতে হয়।

		Singular	Piurai
Singular	Plural		Feet
Man	Men	Foot	Teeth
Woman	Women	Tooth	Geese
Mouse	Mice	Goose	Geesc
Louse	Lice		

# Rule-07 কতগুলো noun বা word এর শেষে en, ren, বা ne যোগ করে plural করতে হয়।

Singular	Plural	Singular	Plural Plural
Ox	Oxen	Child	Children
Brother	Brethren	Cow	Kine ·

# Rule-08 Compound noun গুলোর মূল noun টির শেষে 's' যোগ করে অথবা মধ্যের vowel পরিবর্তন করে plural করতে হয়।

Singular	Plural	Singular	Plural
Brother- in- law	Brothers-in-law	Book-shelf	Book-shelves
Son-in-law	Sons-in-law	Major-general	Major- generals .
Washer-man	Washer-men	Poet- laureate	Poet- laureates
Passer-by	Passers-by	Forget-me-not	Forget-me-nots
Step-son	Step-sons	Man- servant	Men- servants
Maid-servant	Maid-servants	Lord- justice	Lords justices
Woman- servant	Woman- servants	Knight- templar	Knights- templars

## Note Hypen (-) ব্যতীত compound noun জলোকে s যোগে plural করতে হয়

Singular	Plural	Singular	Plural
Armchair	Armchairs	Bookcase	Bookcases
Spoonful	Spoonsful	Handful	The Late of the Control of the Contr
Spoomur	The state of the s	Transful	Handfuls

# **Number of Some Important Foreign Nouns**

# Rule-01 Singular Number এর শেষে um থাকলে Plural করার সময় 'um' এর পরিবর্তে 'a' বসে।

Singular	Plural	Singular	
Agendum	Agenda	Ultimatum	Plural
Datum'	Data	Bacterium	Ultimata
Medium	Media	Forum	Bacteria
Referendum	Referenda	Gymnasium	Fora
W MIDLICATIONS - IOVVOLV MIDLICATIO	NS - IOVKOLV PUBLICATIONS - IOVINO	· Symmasium ·	Gymnasia

KOLY PUBLICATIONS • JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS • JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS • JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS • JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS

চ্চাব অধিভূক্ত সরকারি সাত কলেজ = বাণিজ্য ইউনিট = ENGLISH

ADVIKOLY PUBLICATIONS • JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS • JOYKOLY

Singular	Plural	Singular	Plural	Singular	Plura
esis	Theses	Basis	Bases	Parenthesis	Parentheses
alysis	Analyses	Hypothesis	Hypotheses	Neurosis	Neuroses
ris .	Axes	Oasis	Oases '	Synopsis	Synopses

Rule-03 Singular Number এর শেষে us থাকলে Plural করার সময় 'us' এর পরিবর্তে '।' বসে।

Singular	Plural	Singular	Plura
Alumnus	Alumni	Radius	Radii
Focus	Foci	Syllabus	Syllabi
Genus	Geni	Terminus	Termini
Hippopotamus	Hippopotami	Locus	Loci
Nucleus	Nuclei	Cactus	Cacti
Fungus	Fungi		

Rulc-04 Singular number এর শেষে ix/ex থাকশে plural করার সময় এদের পরিবর্তে 'ices/es' যোগ করতে হয়।

Singular	Plural	Singular	Plural
Appendix	Appendices	Index	Indices
Vertix	Vertices	Matrix	Matrices

Rule-05 Singular number এর শেষে 'on' থাকলে plural করার সময় এদের পরিবর্তে 'a' যোগ করতে হয়।

Singular	Plural	Singular	Plural
Phenomenon	Phenomena	Criterion	Criteria

Rule-06 কিছু Latin শব্দের Singular এবং foreign plural form দুটিই হয়।

Singular .	Plural	Singular	Plural
A Company of the Comp	Formulae/Formulas	Cactus	Cactuses /Cacti
Formula	Corporal/Corpuses	Nucleus	Nucleuses /Nuclei
Corpus	Bureaus/Bureaux	Appendix	Appendices/ Appendixes
Bureau	Plateaux/Plateaus	Index	Indices/Indexes
Plateau		Vertex	Vertices/Vertexes
Forum	Fora/Forums	7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7	to the second se

## Gender

# Rulc-01 সম্পূর্ণ ভিন্ন শব্দ ব্যবহার করে Masculine Gender কে Feminine করা যায় ।

Masculine	Feminine	Masculine	Feminine
Beau (বো) - সুন্দর পুরুষ		Colt (বাচ্চা ঘোটক)	Filly (বাচ্চা ঘোটকী)
Buck - (হরিণ)	Doe (ডো) - হরিণী	Drake (পাতিহাঁস)	Duck (পাতিহংসী)
the second secon		Drone (পুরুষ মৌমাছি)	Bee (ন্ত্ৰী মৌমাছি)
Bachelor- (অবিবাহিত পুরুষ)	Maid/maiden/Spinster ( www.		Let Marian

# Rule-02 Masculine Gender এর শব্দের শেষে 'ess' যুক্ত করে Feminine করতে হয়।

Masculine	Feminine	Masculine	Feminine
Poet (কবি)	Poetess (মহিলা কবি)	Patron (পুরুষ পৃষ্ঠপোষক)	Patroness
Shepherd (রাখাল)	Shepherdess (রাখালী)	Giant (দানব)	Giantess (দানবী)
Count (সম্রান্ত ব্যক্তি)	Countess (সম্রান্ত নারী)	God (দেবতা)	Goddess (দেবী)
Host (অতিথি সেবক)	Hostess (সেবিকা)	Jew (ইহুদি পুরুষ)	Jewess (ইহুদী ব্রীলো্ক)
Tutor (গৃহ শিক্ষক)	Tutoress (শিক্ষিকা)	Steward (তত্তাবধায়ক)	Stewardess (যাত্ৰী সেবিকা)
Prince (যুবরাজ)	Princess (রাজকন্যা)	Heir (উত্তরাধিকারী)	Heiress(সহ-উত্তরাধিকারিণী

JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS .

DIP OR STATE OF THE PUBLICATIONS - JOYKOLY PU Rule-03 Masculine Noun এর শেষে যদি or, er, ro, ary থাকে তাহলে তাকে Feminine করার সময় o, e, a উঠে গিয়ে 'r' এর পর 'ess' যুক্ত হয়।

Masculine	Feminine	Masculine	Feminine
Actor (অভিনেতা)	Actress (অভিনেত্রী)	Hunter (शिकात्री)	Huntress
Director (পরিচালক)	Directress (পরিচাশিকা)	Instructor (প্রশিক্ষক)	Instructress
Emperor (সম্রাট)	Empress (শ্রাজী)	Inspector (পরিদর্শক)	· Inspectress
Governor (শাসনকর্তা)	Governess (শাসনকর্মী)	Benefactor (হিতকারী)	Benefactress

Rule-04 বিদেশি ভাষা থেকে আগত Masculine Gender এর শেষে a, ine, ina, trix ইত্যাদি যুক্ত করে Feminine করা হয়।

Masculine	Feminine	Masculine	Feminine
Administrator (প্রশাসক)	Administratrix	Infant (শিশু)	Infanta
Alexander	Alexandrina	Joseph জোসেফ ,ব্যায়ামকারী)	Josephine
Czar, Tsar (রাশিয়ার সম্রাট)		William /Wilhelmena (উইলিয়াম)	Wilhelmina

Rule-05 Compound Noun এর Masculine অংশকে Feminine করে কিছু Gender পরিবর্তন করতে হয়।

. Masculine	Feminine	Masculine	Feminine
Billy-goat (পাঠা)	Nanny-goat (ছাগী)	Milkman (গোয়ালা)	Milkmaid
Brother-in-law (শালা/দেবর)	Sister-in-law (ভাবী/ননদ/শালী)	Fisherman (জেলে)	Fisherwoman
Mankind (মানবজাতি)	Womankind (নারীজাতি)	Gentleman (ভদ্ৰলোক)	Gentlewoman

1. The plural form of 'B	asis' is-		1. What is the plural for	rm of 'Appendix'?	1.
A basies	B basies		Appendixe	Appendixs	
© bases	(D) basiss	(Ans(C)	© Appendics	Appendices	Ans
	ng word is the plural form	of brother?		does not change in plural fo	rm?
(A) gaudy	® brethren	1	Crab	® Deer	
© buddy	© brother	Ans(B)	© Shark	D Lobster	Ans(E
03. Which of the following	ng is a singular noun?		3. Which one is in femin	ine gender form?	
A Premium	® Phenomena		A nun	® boar	
© Syllabi	Media	Ans(A)	© drone	(D) emperor	Ans
04. Only — can be a	ffected by the grammatic	cal category	4. What is the plural of		
known as number.			A spectra	® spectrum	
(A) conjunction	® adverbs	12-1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1	© spectral	© spectres	(Ans(A
© nouns	adjectives	AnsC	5. What is the plural for	네. 그렇게 다른 사람들에 살았다면 하면 어떻게 다니 그는 그 모든 것	( )
5. The feminine gender			A radio	B raduim	
A mare	® vixen		© radial	© radii	(Ans(I)
© drone	© ewe	(Ans(A)			Aut
6. An unmarried woma			6. What is the masculine (A) cock	[1] ([2012년 1일 - 1일 - 1일 대한 경기 (120 120 120 120 120 120 120 120 120 120	
A seamstress	® bachelor			® colt	
© she-bachelor	© spinster	Ans(D)	© drake	① drone	AnsC
7. What is the masculin			7. Which one is the sing		-36
Mermaid	B Bear		A leav	B leaf	
© Stallion	Dog Dog	Ans	© leave	D leafe '	Ans
	owing is a masculine gende	r? 1	8. What one is the plura	l of the word 'syllabus'?	
(A) doe	® wizard	<u> </u>	A syllabub	® syllabi	
© testatrix •	© friend	Ans	© syllabuses	DB G C	Ans D
9: What is the singular		1	9. Which one of the follo	owing is a common gender?	
Medien	® Mediam .		(A) bachelor	® cousin	
© Medium	Mediom .	AnsC	© mermaid	(D) governess	Ans B
0. What is the singular		2	0. Singular of 'Auspices'		
A Agendum	® Agendem		Auspice .	® Auspicus	
© Agendiom	Agendae	(Aus(A)	© Auspicis	None	(Ans A)

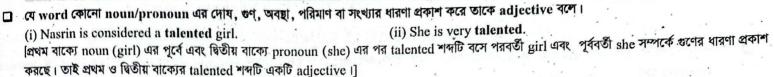
11111

JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLIC ENGLISH Chapter



# Part 1

## At a glance (Most Important Information)



বাক্যে প্রয়োগের অবছান অনুযায়ী adjective দুই প্রকার। যথা :

01. Attributive Adjective (গুণবাচক বিশেষণ)

02. Predicative Adjective (বিধেয় বিশেষণ)

01. Attributive Adjective: Adjective যখন noun এর পূর্বে বসে ঐ noun এর দোষ, গুণ, অবস্থা, সংখ্যা বা পরিমাণ প্রকাশ করে তখন তাকে attributive Ex: I have bought a large suitcase. adjective वा । Ex: A black cat is on the table.

02. Predicative Adjective: Adjective, linking verb এর পরে বসে পূর্ববর্তী noun বা pronoun এর দোষ, গুণ, অবস্থা, সংখ্যা বা পরিমাণ প্রকাশ করলে Ex: They are excellent. তাকে predicative adjective বলে ৷ Ex: Apples taste delicious.

Note Linking verb (be verb, become, feel, taste, smell, look, appear, turn, go, come, get, read, run) এর পর predicative adjective ব্যবহৃত হয়।

🔲 বাক্যে adjective এর কাজ ও ব্যবহারের ধরন অনুযায়ী প্রধানত চার প্রকার। যথা :

01. Adjective of Quality (গুণবাচক বিশেষণ)

\* 03. Adjective of Number (সংখ্যাবাচক বিশেষণ)

02. Adjective of Quantity (প্ররিমাণবাচক বিশেষণ)

. 04. Pronominal Adjective (সর্বনামবাচক বিশেষণ)

03. Adjective of Quality: যে adjective কোনো noun বা pronoun এর দোষ, তণ এবং অবছা প্রকাশ করে তাকে adjective of quality বলে। Fx: He is an honest man. Ex: Dhaka is an old city.

Note Proper noun কোনো noun এর পূর্বে বসে ঐ noun টিকে বিশেষিত করলে তা proper adjective যা adjective of quality এর অন্তর্ভুক্ত। Proper adjective সবসময় capital letter দিয়ে শুরু হয়।

Ex: This is an English grammar book.

Ex: We went to American ambassy.

04. Adjective of Quantity: যে adjective কোনো noun বা pronoun এর পরিমাণ প্রকাশ করে তাকে adjective of quantity বলে

Ex: Joy have had enough exercise.

Ex: He showed much patience.

Note Adjective of quantity সাধারণত material এবং abstract noun তথা uncountable noun এর পূর্বে বসে।

05. Adjective of Number : যে adjective কোনো noun বা pronoun এর সংখ্যা প্রকাশ করে তাকে adjective of number বলে। ব্যবহারের ধরন অনুযায়ী adjective of number তিন প্রকার। যথা:

(i) Cardinal Numeral Adjective: যে word দারা কোনো noun এর নির্দিষ্ট সংখ্যা বোঝায় তাকে cardinal numeral adjective বলে। যেমন: One, two, three, four, five, six, seven, eight, nine, ten. Ex: The hand has five fingers.

(ii) Ordinal Numeral Adjective: যে word দ্বারা কোনো noun এর ক্রম বা অবস্থানবাচক স্থান বোঝায় তাকে ordinal numeral adjective বলে। যেমন: First Ex: Sunday is the first day of the week. second, third, fourth, fifth, sixth, seventh, eighth, ninth, tenth.

Note Ordinal numeral adjective এর পূর্বে নির্দিষ্ট করে বোঝাতে the বসবে।

Ex: He is the second boy of the class.

(iii) Multiplicative Numeral Adjective : যে word দারা কোনো noun এর পরিমাণগত মাত্রা (কতবার) বোঝায় তাকে multiplicative numeral adjective বলে। যেমন: Single, double, triple, fourfold, fivefold, sixfold, sevenfold. Ex: A few doctors take double fees from patients.

06. Pronominal Adjective: যে pronoun কোনো noun এর পূর্বে বসে ঐ noun কে বিশেষিত করে তাকে pronominal adjective বলে।

Ex: Every mother loves her child.

Ex: There are trees on either bank.

🖵 Pronominal adjective হিসেবে noun এর পূর্বে পাঁচ ধরনের pronoun ব্যবহৃত হয়। সেই অর্থে pronominal adjective পাঁচ প্রকার। যুখা:

(i) Demonstrative Pronominal Adjective: Demonstrative pronoun কোনো noun এর পূর্বে বসে ঐ noun টি কে বিশেষভাবে নির্দেশ করলে demonstrative pronominal adjective বলে। যেমন: This, these, that, those, such.

Ex: He has arranged this programme. Ex: Don't be in such a hurry. Ex: Those mangoes are sour.

Note Singular noun এর পূর্বে this/that/such a এবং plural noun এর পূর্বে these/those ব্যবহৃত হয়।

(ii) Distributive Pronominal Adjective: Distributive pronoun কোনো noun এর পূর্বে বসে ঐ noun টি কে পৃথকভাবে নির্দেশ করলে তাবে distributive pronominal adjective বলে। Ex: Each, every, either, neither Ex: Every mother loves her child.

Note Singular noun এর পূর্বে each, every, either, neither ব্যবহৃত হয়। এবং plural noun এর পূর্বেও every ব্যবহৃত হয়। সে ক্ষেত্রে every + cardinal number + plural noun হয়। Ex: He works in home every two weeks.

Note Every কখনো pronoun হিসেবে ব্যবহৃত হয় না। Every এর সাথে Noun যুক্ত হয় কিন্তু Every এর পর Preposition 'of' হয় না।

Inc: Every of man came to party.







## At a glance (Most Important Information)



🛘 যে word দারা বাক্যে subject এর কোনো কার্য সম্পাদন করা, হওয়া, বলা, থাকা ধেনায় তাকে verb বলে। Verb ব্যতীত অন্য parts of speech গুলি sentence গঠনের জন্য অত্যাবশ্যক নয়। বাক্যে কার্য সম্পাদন ও গঠনের রূপ অনুযায়ী vcrb প্রধানত দুই প্রকার। যথা :

1. Finite Verb

2. Non-finite Verb.

### Finite Verb

🛘 Subject এর number, person, tense, mood এবং voice অনুযায়ী যে verb এর রূপগত পরিবর্তন হয় তাকে finite verb বলে। 1. We go to college. 2. He goes to college. ন্তিপরিউক্ত প্রথম বাক্যের subject plural number হওয়ায় we এর পর verb হিসেবে go এবং দ্বিতীয় বাক্যের subject singular number হওয়ায় he এর পর verb হিসেবে goes বসেছে। প্রথম এবং দ্বিতীয় বাক্যে subject এর number পরিবর্তনের সাথে সাথে verb (go) এর রূপ পরিবর্তন হয়েছে ]

🛘 Finite verb দুই প্রকার। যথা: Principal Verb এক Auxiliary Verb

01. Principal Verb: যে verb অন্য কোনো verb এর সাহায্য ছাড়া বাক্যে দ্বাধীনভাবে সম্পূর্ণ অর্থ প্রকাশ করতে পারে তাকে principal verb বলে।

Ex: We play cricket. Ex: Man makes fire.

🛘 Principal verb তিন ভাগে বিভক্ত। যথা:

(i) Transitive Verb

(ii) Intransitive Verb (iii) Linking Verb

(i) Transitive Verb : যে verb, object গ্রহণ ছাড়া বাক্যের অর্থ সম্পূর্ণ করতে পারে না তাকে transitive verb বলে।

Structure Subject + transitive verb + indirect/direct object + ext.

Ex: He flies a kite.

Ex: We gave him a reward.

Structure Subject + transitive verb + indirect object + direct object + ext. Ex: She has given me a kite.

Structure Subject + transitive verb + direct object + to + indirect object + ext. Ex: They gave a pen to him.

Note Transitive verb এর পর সরাসরি direct object ব্যবহার করলে indirect object এর পূর্বে to যোগ করতে হয়।

(ii) Intransitive Verb: যে verb, object গ্রহণু ছাড়াই বাক্যের অর্থ সম্পূর্ণ করতে পারে তাকে intransitive verb বলে।

Structure Subject + intransitive verb + ext.

Ex: The girl sings.

Ex: Birds fly.

(iii) Linking Verb : যে verb বাক্যে subject এবং complement এর মধ্যে সংযোগ ছাপন করে তাকে linking বা copulative verb বলে।

Structure Subject + linking verb + complement/adjective + ext.

Ex: Misu is a student.

Ex: He was meritorious.

Note যে noun, subject এর পরিপূরক অর্থাৎ subject এবং object দ্বারা একই ব্যক্তি বা বস্তুকে বোঝায় তাকে complement বলে।

নিমুলিখিত verb গুলো linking verb হিসেবে ব্যবহৃত হয়।

I MILITA ACI	D of II mitting	10101		Tia .	1-0-	Casari	Keep	Look
Be	Become	Appear	Feel	Get :	G0	Grow	Keep	Look
DC	Decome		-	Taste	Turn	Prove -	Stay	Sound
Remain	Run.	Smell	Seem	Tasie	A Fulliant transfer	141		1 - 1

02. Auxiliary Verb : যে verb বাক্যে অন্য verb কে tense, mood, voice গঠনে সহায়তা করে তাকে auxiliary verb বলে। Auxiliary verb কে operation verb, helping verb এবং anomalous verb নামেও অভিহিত করা হয়।

Ex: I am reading a novel.

Ex: We should respect our parents.

Auxiliary verb তিন ভাগে বিভক্ত। যথা:

(i) Primary Auxiliary,

(ii) Modal Auxiliary

(iii) Periphrastic Modal Auxiliary

(i) Primary Auxiliary : যে verb বাক্যে auxiliary অথবা principal verb হিসেবে ব্যবহৃত হয় তাকে primary auxiliary verb বলে।

Ex: I have bought a car. (auxiliary verb) Ex: I have a car. (principal verb)

Auxiliary verb তলো নিমুর্নপ:	11.			
Name of Auxiliary Verb	Am, Is, Are, Was, Were, Be, Being, Been			
Be verb				
Have verb	Have, Has, Had			
Do verb	Do, Does, Did			

(ii) Modal Auxiliary যে auxiliary verb সরাসরি verb এর base form গ্রহণ করে এর নিজম্ব mood প্রকাশ করে তাকে modal auxiliary verb বলে। Ex: You must abide by the rules.

Ex: I can do the work alone.

Moual Auxiliary	verb खंद्र अश्या त्याण ३७	101 .	and the submersion was a few many	The state of the s		
C10	1	Shall/ Should	Will/ Would	Must	Dare	
Sould	.   May/ Might	Yes at the District		Need	Ought to	
Had Better	Had Rather	Would Better	Would Rather	Need	Ought to	_

(iii) Periphrastic Modal Auxiliary: যে modal auxiliary verb এর সাথে to যুক্ত থাকে এবং সরাসরি verb এর base form গ্রহণ করে তাকে periphrastic modal auxiliary verb বলে ৷ Ex: We ought to help others. Ex: They used to swim in the river.

Periphrastic modal auxiliary verb এর	THE RESIDENCE OF THE PARTY OF T	O. Line	Be about to	Have to
Be to . Be going to	Used to	Ought to	Be about to	110,010
Modal auxiliary এক periphrastic mod	al auxiliary verl	০ এর পার্থক্য নিমুরূপ:		weeh
Modal Auxiliary Ver	b	Periph	rastic modal auxiliary	veru
She might walk early in the morning.	X	She used to walk early	in the morning.	
We must buy a car.		We have to buy a car.	An annual residence of the second	
I may go to college.		I am to go to college.	and the second s	
	No	a-Finite Verb		
1. Murad wants to meet me. 2. We [উপরিউক্ত প্রথম বাক্যের subject singular nu রূপগত কোনো পরিবর্তন হয়নি। প্রথম এবং দিতীর  Non-Finite Verb তিন প্রকার। যথা: Infini  1. Infinitive: Verb এর base form এর পূর্বে t     Ex: She has come here to take it.  2. Participle: Verb এর যে form একই সাথে     Ex: We saw a singing bird. Ex: Lost he     Participle verb তিন ভাগে বিভক্ত। যথা: Pr     (i) Present Participle: Verb এর bas     participle verb বলে। Ex: I heard a boy (     ii) Past Participle: Verb এর past part     Ex: I need a washed car.     (iii) Perfect-Participle: Verb এর past     Ex: Having finished the work, I went  03. Gerund: Verb এর base form এর সাথে i     Ex: Swimming is a good exercise for	য় বাক্যের to meet ও tive, Participle ও o যুক্ত হয়ে যে verb verb এবং adjectiv ealth can hardly b esent participle, e form এর সাথে i singing. ticiple form যথন ব  participle form এ there. ng যুক্ত হয়ে যে verb our health.	এবং flying দুটি verb-২ non-1 এবং Gerund গঠিত হয় তাকে infinitive ver Ex: They will go e এর কাজ করে তাকে particip e recovered.  Past participle এবং Perfe ng যুক্ত হয়ে যে verb একই স Ex: Zaker saw a  াক্যে adjective হিসেবে কাজ ব Ex: They are he র পূর্বে having যুক্ত হয়ে যে ver  Ex: Having writ o গঠিত হয় এবং তা যদি একই স Ex: Zaker likes r	h বলে। to see a movie. le verb বলে। et participle. live verb এবং adjective এ man running in the field. রে তখন তাকে past participl ping a burnt child. b গঠিত হয় তাকে perfect partien an article, they submit	র কাজ করে তাকে pre e verb বলে। ticiple verb বলে। ted it.
	Ca	ausative Verb		
বাক্যে subject নিজে verb সম্পাদন না করে subject নিজে কাজ করে না, অন্যকে দিয়ে কা 1. I eat rice.	জ করায়। eed my son rice. বাক্যের subject (I তীয় বাক্যের verb (f	্র ) নিজেই ক্রছে কিন্তু দিতীয় রানে	চ্য rice খাওয়ার কাজটি বাক্যে	
		Let		Sampaci and Ag
Structure Subject + let + indirect object Ex: We let him declare the speech. E Structure Subject + let + direct object Ex: We let the speech declare. Ex:	x: They will let $n + v_1 + ext$ .	ne use your computer for p	roject.	ell eran pen Kong pengenta Pang pengentah Kanganan pen
			The second section is a second section of the second section of the second section is a second section of the second section of the second section sec	

#### Make

Structure Subject + make + indirect object + v<sub>1</sub> + direct object + ext.

Ex: Kamal made me do the work. Ex: She makes you wash her car in the garage .

Structure Subject + make + direct object + v<sub>1</sub> + ext.

Ex: Kamal made the work do. Ex: She makes her car wash in the garage.

#### Have

Structure Subject + have + indirect object +  $v_1$  + direct object + ext.

Ex: I had the electrician repair my TV. Ex: They have you write an application for job.

Structure Subject + have + direct object +  $v_3$  + ext.

Ex: I had my TV repaired. Ex: They have an application written for job.

Note Causative verb হিসেবে have এর পর direct (বস্তুবাচক) object থাকলে এর পর verb এর past participle form ব্যবহৃত হয়।

Structure Subject + get + indirect object + to + v<sub>1</sub> + direct object + ext.

Ex: Hasan gets him to paint the wall. Ex: I got an architect to modify the plans.

Note Causative verb হিসেবে get এর পর indirect (ব্যক্তিবাচক) object থাকলে infinitve (to + v1) ব্যবহৃত হয়।

Structure Subject + get + direct object + v3 + ext.

Ex: Hasan gets the wall painted. Ex: I got the plans modified.

Note Causative verb হিসেবে get এর পর direct (বস্তুবাচক) object থাকলে এর পর verb এর past participle form ব্যবহৃত হয়।

#### Help

Structure Subject + help + indirect object +  $v_1$  + direct object + ext.

Ex: I will help you clean the house. Ex: My teacher helps me understand lesson.

Structure Subject + help + indirect object + to +  $v_1$  + ext.

Ex: I will help you to clean the house. Ex: My teacher helps me to understand lesson.

Note Causative verb হিসেবে help এর পর indirect (ব্যক্তিবাচক) object থাকলে verb এর base form অথবা infinitve (to + v1) ব্যবহৃত হয়।

# The Use of Modal Verb

#### Must

কোনো কিছু করার বাধ্যবাধকতা বোঝাতে must ব্যবহার হয়। Ex: I must go now.

Note Should এর চেয়ে must অনেক বেশি জোরালো। বাধ্যবাধকতার ক্ষেত্রে must এবং কর্তব্যের ক্ষেত্রে should ব্যবহৃত হয়।

অতীতে কোনো কাজ অবশ্যই ঘটেছিল বোঝাতে must have + v<sub>3</sub> ব্যবহৃত হয়। Ex: The pen is out of ink. Shima must have used it.

বর্তমানে চলমান কোনো কিছু অবশ্যই ঘটে থাকবে বোঝাতে must + be+ (v1 + ing) ব্যবহৃত হয়।

Ex: The line is busy. Someone must be using the phone.

### Would rather

একটি বিষয়কে অন্যটির চেয়ে বেশি প্রাধান্য দেওয়ার ক্ষেত্রে would rather ...than ব্যবহার হয়। Ex: I would rather die than beg.

Note Than এর পূর্বে এবং পরে word এর একই form বসে।

i. Present Tense এর ক্ষেত্রে:

Structure Sub + would rather + [verb in simple form] Ex: Jim would rather go to class tomorrow than today.

ii. Present subjunctive হলে :

Structure Sub<sub>1</sub> + would rather that + Sub<sub>2</sub> + [verb in simple form] Ex: I would rather that you call me tomorrow

Note Would rather যুক্ত Sentence এ দুটি বস্তুর মধ্যে তুলনার ক্ষেত্রে এদের মাঝে than বসে।

#### Had better

কোনো কিছু করা বরং ভালো বোঝাতে had better  $+ v_1$  ব্যবহৃত হয়। Ex: You had better sleep now.

#### Need

Need একটি semi-modal auxiliary verb। কোনো কিছু করার প্রয়োজন বোঝাতে need + v1 ব্যবহৃত হয়। Ex: I need help you.

অতীতে কোনো কিছু করার প্রয়োজন ছিল না অর্থে need not have + v<sub>3</sub> ব্যবহৃত হয়। Ex: You need not have gone there.

### Be going to

ভবিষ্যতে কোনো কাজ করার সম্ভাবনা বোঝাতে be going to ব্যবহৃত হয়। Ex: We are going to open a bank account.

ভবিষ্যতে সম্পন্ন হবে এমন নিশ্চিত কাজের ধারনা প্রকাশ করতে be going to ব্যবহৃত হয়। Ex: I am sure she is going to faint.

#### Used to

অতীত কাজের নিয়মিত এবং অনিয়মিত অভ্যাস বোঝাতে used to ব্যবহৃত হয়।

Structure Sub + used to + v<sub>1</sub> + ext. Ex: I used to drink tea, but I drink coffee now.

বর্তমান কালের নিয়মিত অভ্যাস বোঝাতে be verb + used to + v.ing বসে

Structure Sub + be verb + used to + v.ing + ext.

Ex: Amir is used to swimming in the swimming pool in the morning.

Note Used to এর পরিবর্তে would ব্যবহার করা যায়। কিন্তু অনিয়মিত অভ্যাসের ক্ষেত্রে would ব্যবহার করা যায় না।

### Be to + Base Verb

কোনো কাজের কর্তব্য ও আবশ্যকতা বোঝাতে be going to ব্যবহৃত হয়। Ex: I am to look after my old parents. (duty)

Ex: I am to work hard to shine in life. (necessity) কোনো কাজের আদেশ ও নির্দেশ বোঝাতে be going to ব্যবহৃত হয়। Ex: The workers are to obey their manager.

কোনো কিছু ঘটার অনুমান বোঝাতে were to + v1 ব্যবহৃত হয়। Ex: If it were to rain, we would have to cancel the programme.

1 1010 1114-	od দারা ইচ্ছা পো				In area   Subjuncti	ve mood প্ৰকাশে	that clause
	হয় তাকে subjun	ষণ করা, প্রয়োজনীয়তা ctive verb বলে।	, সুপারিশ প্রকাশ প	য়া তাকে subjunctiv	/e 40-1 1 5 = 5		
নম্লিখিত verb '	subjunctiv	ve verb হিসেবে ব্যবহ	ত হয়।	Control of the Control		Urge	Imperati
Ask	Advise	Command	Decree	Demand	Desire	Essential	Importar
Insist	Prefer	Move	Order	Propose	Recommend	Mandatory	Necessar
Request	Require	Suggest	Stipulate	Obligatory	Urgent	11,200	
Subjunctive ve	rb এর that claus		ল বাক্যের গঠন।			fully to the dire	ctions.
Structure Sub	iect + subjunct	ive verb + that + er	bject + v. + ext	. Ex: We asked t	hat he listen care	stury to	
Vote Subjuncti	ve verb & CI ter	nse থাকে that clause	ज enhiect এব প	ৰ verb এর base for	rm ব্যবহৃত হয়।		e tegan
Subjunctive ve	rb 93 that claus	se টি negative হলে ব	पटकात श्रीत ।	,			
				+ ext Ex: We p	roposed that he	not take a vacat	.1011.
That clay	se nontive Me	ve verb + that + sul I verb এর base form	ton see Exe	ব্যবহৃত হয়। Not এ	র পূর্বে কোনো auxil	iary verb 41440	रश्न नान
Subjunctive ve	se, negative ec	verb an base form	। वस पूर्व उन्नतारा	L शाकरल तारकार गर्रे	ন।		
Subjunctive ve	ero wa that claus	se 4 be (am, is, are, we verb + that + sub	was, were) ver	D vigor vices a	ive that you be o	on time.	
The Subj	ect + subjunctiv	ve verb + that + sur	oject + be + ext.	Ex: It is imperat			
		e, was, were থাকলে	1				
Contract Con		lause না থাকলে infin			n to leave now.	Or. We urge t	hat he leav
		$ve verb + to + v_1 +$			n to leave now.	01,	
		পর that clause না থা	কলে gerund ব্যবং	ষ্ঠ হয়।	lag it now	Or, I suggest t	hat I do it n
Structure Subj	ect + suggest +	$(v_1 + ing) + ext.$		Ex: I suggest do	TARE AV ALO		
Insist বাক্যে pas	st tense रति that	clause 4 subject 4	র পর verb এর ba	se form अथवा vero	da past form v.		
		that $+$ subject $+$ $v_1$					
Ex: He insiste	d that I go to I	ibrary. Or, He insi	sted that I went	to library			
		one parameters of	Most Imp	ortant MC			
Part 2			Most 1mb	ortant MC	2		11111
He didn't let	me —— guitar			11. The smell of	f the food makes	my mouth -	
A to play	® play	© playing D p	olayed (Ans(B)	(A) watered		® watering	Year Tall Carlo
You think she	is married? Sl	he —— be, she ha	sn't got a ring	© waters		D water	
on her finger.					<ul> <li>to increase ou</li> </ul>		
@ mustn't	® can't	© will not ® she		A make us w		B make us to	2 - 2 - 2 - 2 - 2 - 2 - 2 - 2 - 2 - 2 -
	ing heavily, the	manager suggeste	ed that his	© making u	s want	D make us w	anting
							anting
	- a taxi to the	meeting.		13. Raihan had	Rafique — the	floor.	anting
A will take	B took	meeting.  © taking	take (Ans(D)	13. Raihan had  A to clean	Rafique — the	floor.  B cleaned	
(A) will take Obviously, obj	B took	meeting. © taking © ally — be modified	take (Ans(D)	13. Raihan had  (a) to clean (b) had clean	Rafique — the	floor.  B cleaned  D clean	
A will take  Obviously, obj  A have to	B took	meeting. © taking © ally — be modified ® must to	take (Ans(D)) take (Ans(D))	13. Raihan had  A to clean  C had clean  14. Less mode	Rafique — the ned rate political p	floor.  B cleaned  D clean	
A will take Obviously, obj A have to C shouldn't	a taxi to the     b took     cetives occasion	meeting. © taking © ally — be modified ® must to © ought	take (Ans(D) d or changed.	<ul> <li>13. Raihan had</li> <li>A to clean</li> <li>had clean</li> <li>14. Less mode electoral cha</li> </ul>	Rafique — the ned rate political panges — made.	floor.  B cleaned D clean  parties are in	sisting tha
A will take Obviously, obj A have to Shouldn't She needs to	- a taxi to the  B took ectives occasion find new hor	meeting. © taking © ally — be modified ® must to	take Ans(D) d or changed.  Ans(A) t she doesn't	<ul> <li>13. Raihan had A to clean had clean 14. Less mode electoral cha A will be</li> </ul>	Rafique — the ned rate political panges — made.  B are	floor.  B cleaned D clean  parties are in	
A will take Obviously, obj A have to Shouldn't She needs to know whom -	— a taxi to the  ® took ectives occasion find new hor	meeting. © taking © ally — be modified ® must to © ought	take Ans(D) d or changed.  Ans(A) t she doesn't	<ul> <li>13. Raihan had A to clean had clean 14. Less mode electoral cha A will be</li> </ul>	Rafique — the ned rate political panges — made.	floor.  B cleaned D clean  parties are in  C are being  r.	sisting tha
A will take Obviously, obj A have to C shouldn't She needs to know whom - A should she	— a taxi to the  ® took ectives occasion find new hor	meeting. © taking © ally — be modified ® must to © ought mes for them, but	take Ans(D) d or changed.  Ans(A) t she doesn't	13. Raihan had A to clean D had clean Less mode electoral cha A will be 15. Shakib had A wash	Rafique — the ned rate political panges — made.  B are  Maruf — the cap	floor.  B cleaned D clean  parties are in  C are being  r.  B washed	sisting tha
A will take Obviously, obj A have to C shouldn't She needs to know whom - A should she as C she ask	— a taxi to the  ® took ectives occasion find new hor	meeting. © taking @ ally — be modified ® must to © ought nes for them, but  ® she should ask © she asks	d or changed.  Aus(A) t she doesn't	13. Raihan had A to clean had clean had clean Less mode electoral cha A will be 15. Shakib had A wash had wash	Rafique — the rate political panges — made.  B are Maruf — the called	floor.  B cleaned D clean  parties are ins C are being  r. B washed D washing	sisting that  ① be
A will take Obviously, obj A have to C shouldn't She needs to know whom - A should she as C she ask	a taxi to the  took ectives occasion find new hor ask	meeting. © taking © ally — be modified ® must to © ought mes for them, but  ® she should ask © she asks — hurry. ® may not	d or changed.  Ans(A) t she doesn't  Ans(B)	13. Raihan had A to clean had clean had clean Less mode electoral cha will be 15. Shakib had A wash had wash lest, shoul	Rafique — the rate political panges — made.  B are Maruf — the caped	floor.  B cleaned D clean  parties are ins  C are being  r. B washed D washing  ou —— repent.	sisting that  ① be
M will take Obviously, obj have to shouldn't She needs to know whom should she she ask There is plent mustn't don't have t	a taxi to the B took ectives occasion find new horask	meeting. © taking © sally — be modified ® must to © ought mes for them, but ® she should ask © she asks — hurry. ® may not © none	d or changed.  Ans(A) t she doesn't  Ans(B)	13. Raihan had  A to clean  had clear  Less mode electoral cha  will be  15. Shakib had  wash  had wash  lest, shoul  or, should	Rafique — the rate political panges — made.  B are Maruf — the caned	floor.  B cleaned D clean  parties are ins  C are being  r.  B washed D washing  ou — repent B lest, must	sisting tha
A will take Obviously, obj A have to Shouldn't She needs to know whom A should she a She ask There is plent mustn't don't have t Dip, Feed, Fee	a taxi to the B took ectives occasion find new horask y of time. You old Raise, set —	meeting. © taking © hally — be modified ® must to © ought mes for them, but  ® she should ask © she asks — hurry. ® may not © none — all these words	d or changed.  Ans(A) t she doesn't  Ans(B)  Ans(C) are:	13. Raihan had	Rafique — the rate political panges — made.  Bare Maruf — the caned  ir career — year to be	floor.  B cleaned D clean  parties are ins  C are being  r.  B washed D washing  ou — repent B lest, must	sisting that  ① be
A will take Obviously, obj A have to Shouldn't She needs to know whom A should she She ask There is plent mustn't don't have t Dip, Feed, Fe Transitive	— a taxi to the  ® took ectives occasion find new hor ask y of time. You o ll, Raise, set — /erb	meeting. © taking © hally — be modified ® must to © ought nes for them, but  ® she should ask © she asks — hurry. ® may not © none — all these words ® Intransitive Ve	d or changed.  Ans(A) t she doesn't  Ans(B)  Ans(C) are:	13. Raihan had A to clean C had clean 14. Less mode electoral cha A will be 15. Shakib had A wash C had wash Build up you A lest, shoul C or, should 17. I will get an A for mendin	Rafique — the rate political panges — made.  Bare Maruf — the caned  ir career — year to be	floor.  B cleaned D clean  parties are inserties are inserties C are being r. B washed D washing ou — repent B lest, must D and, must the heating.	sisting tha
A will take Obviously, obj have to shouldn't She needs to know whom should she she ask There is plent mustn't don't have t Dip, Feed, Fe Transitive \ Causative \	a taxi to the stock lectives occasion find new horask lectives occasion of time. You old li, Raise, set — Verb	© taking © taking © taking © taking © taking © sally — be modified ® must to © ought mes for them, but ® she should ask © she asks — hurry. ® may not © none — all these words ® Intransitive Vet © Factitive Verb	d or changed.  Ans(A) t she doesn't  Ans(B)  are:	13. Raihan had  A to clean  had clear  Less mode electoral cha will be  15. Shakib had  had wash had wash had wash for mendin to mend  to clean	Rafique — the rate political panges — made.  B are Maruf — the caned ir career — year be electrician — ng	floor.  B cleaned D clean  carties are instituted by washing bu — repent. B lest, must D and, must the heating. B repair	sisting that  Delta (
M will take Obviously, obj A have to Shouldn't She needs to know whom A should she She ask There is plent M mustn't don't have t Dip, Feed, Fe Transitive \ Causative \ Her grades of	a taxi to the stock lectives occasion find new horask lectives occasion of time. You old li, Raise, set — Verb	meeting. © taking © ally — be modified ® must to © ought mes for them, but ® she should ask © she asks — hurry. ® may not © none — all these words ® Intransitive Verb e excellent. She	d or changed.  Ans(A) t she doesn't  Ans(B)  are:	13. Raihan had  A to clean  had clear  Less mode electoral cha will be  15. Shakib had  had wash had wash  had wash  for, should or, should row, should to mend  17. I will get an had for mendin to mend  18. The examine	Rafique — the rate political panges — made.  Bare Maruf — the caned ar career — year be electrician — ager made we	floor.  B cleaned D clean  carties are instead are being  care bei	sisting that  Delta (
M will take Obviously, obj A have to Shouldn't She needs to know whom A should she ask There is plent M mustn't don't have t Dip, Feed, Fe Transitive \ Causative \ Her grades of Will	a taxi to the stock lectives occasion find new horask lectives occasion of time. You old li, Raise, set — Verb	meeting. © taking © hally — be modified ® must to © ought mes for them, but  ® she should ask © she asks — hurry. ® may not © none — all these words ® Intransitive Verb we excellent. She — must have	d or changed.  Ans(A) t she doesn't  Ans(B)  Ans(C) are: arb  Ans(C) worked hard.	13. Raihan had A to clean had clear to clean had clear less mode electoral cha will be had wash had wash lest, shoul or, should rule get an for mendir to mend he admitted	Rafique — the rate political panges — made.  Bare Maruf — the caned ar career — year be electrician — ng er made us — to the test centre in the caned in the test centre in the set centre in the test cent	floor.  B cleaned D clean  carties are instead are being  care bei	sisting that  Delta (
M will take Obviously, obj have to shouldn't She needs to know whom should she ask There is plent mustn't don't have t Dip, Feed, Fe Transitive \ Causative \ Mer grades of will must	a taxi to the B took ectives occasion find new horask y of time. You old Raise, set — Verb Verb this semester ar	meeting. © taking © hally — be modified ® must to © ought mes for them, but  ® she should ask © she asks — hurry. ® may not © none — all these words ® Intransitive Vet be excellent. She — ® must have © could have	d or changed.  Ans(A) t she doesn't  Ans(B)  are:  crb  Ans(C)  worked hard.	13. Raihan had  A to clean  had clear  Less mode electoral cha  will be  15. Shakib had  had wash  had wash  lest, shoul  or, should  I will get an  for mendir  to mend  The examina be admitted  showing	Rafique — the rate political panges — made.  Bare Maruf — the can ed ar career — year dectrician — ager made us — to the test centre.	floor.  B cleaned D clean  parties are inserties are inserties are being  r.  B washed D washing  ou — repent B lest, must D and, must the heating. B repair D for repairing  our identificates	sisting that  Decomposition in ord
A will take Obviously, obj have to shouldn't She needs to know whom should she should sh	a taxi to the stock lectives occasion find new horask lectives occasion find new horask lectives of time. You old li, Raise, set — Verb lethis semester ar I was looking a	meeting. © taking © taking © taking © taking © must to © ought mes for them, but  ® she should ask © she asks — hurry. ® may not © none — all these words ® Intransitive Ve © Factitive Verb te excellent. She — must have © could have to gone, someone	d or changed.  Ans(A) t she doesn't  Ans(B)  are:  crb  Ans(C)  worked hard.	13. Raihan had  A to clean  had clear  Less mode electoral cha  will be  15. Shakib had  had wash  had wash  lest, shoul  or, should  I will get an  for mendir  to mend  The examina be admitted  showing	Rafique — the rate political panges — made.  Bare Maruf — the can ed ar career — year dectrician — ager made us — to the test centre.	floor.  B cleaned D clean  parties are inserties are inserties are being  r.  B washed D washing  ou — repent B lest, must D and, must the heating. B repair D for repairing  our identificates	sisting that  Decomposition in ord
A will take Obviously, obj A have to Shouldn't She needs to know whom A should she She ask There is plent M mustn't C don't have t Dip, Feed, Fe Transitive \ Causative \ Wher grades of M will must The ring that M must have b	a taxi to the stock lectives occasion find new horask lectives occasion find new horask lectives of time. You old li, Raise, set — Verb lethis semester ar I was looking a	meeting. © taking © sally — be modified ® must to © ought mes for them, but ® she should ask © she asks — hurry. ® may not © none — all these words ® Intransitive Ve © Factitive Verb te excellent. She — ® must have © could have to it is gone, someone ® must had bough	d or changed.  Ans(A) t she doesn't  Ans(B)  Ans(C) are: brb  Ans(C) worked hard.  Ans(B) else — it.	13. Raihan had	Rafique — the rate political panges — made.  Bare Maruf — the caned ar career — year be electrician — ng er made us — to the test centre in the caned in the test centre in the set centre in the test cent	floor.  B cleaned D clean carties are insected are being care being and, must care being and, must care being	sisting that  Decomposition in order  to show to show to show to show to show the sh
M will take Obviously, obj A have to Shouldn't She needs to know whom A should she a She ask There is plent M mustn't Odon't have t Dip, Feed, Fe Transitive V Causative V Her grades of M will must The ring that M must have b must buy	a taxi to the stock took took took took took took took	© taking © taking © taking © taking © taking © must to © ought mes for them, but ® she should ask © she asks — hurry. ® may not © none — all these words ® Intransitive Verb e excellent. She — ® must have © could have it is gone, someone ® must had bough © must be buying	take Ans(D) d or changed.  Ans(A) t she doesn't  Ans(B)  Ans(C) are: arb  Ans(C) worked hard.  Ans(B) else — it.	13. Raihan had	Rafique — the rate political panges — made.  Bare Maruf — the can ded ir career — year descrician — and ender the test centre between the test centre	floor.  B cleaned D clean outles are instance C are being r. B washed D washing ou — repent. B lest, must D and, must the heating. B repair D for repairing our identificate. C showed The medici B take	sisting that  Decomposition in order  to show to show to show to show to show the sh
A will take Obviously, obj A have to Shouldn't She needs to know whom A should she She ask There is plent M mustn't C don't have t Dip, Feed, Fe M Transitive V Causative V Her grades of M will must The ring that M must have b must buy As the review	a taxi to the stock took took took took took took took	meeting. © taking © sally — be modified ® must to © ought mes for them, but ® she should ask © she asks — hurry. ® may not © none — all these words ® Intransitive Ve © Factitive Verb te excellent. She — ® must have © could have to it is gone, someone ® must had bough	take Ans(D) d or changed.  Ans(A) t she doesn't  Ans(B)  Ans(C) are: arb  Ans(C) worked hard.  Ans(B) else — it.	13. Raihan had A to clean had clear to clean had clear less mode electoral cha will be had wash had wash had wash lest, shoul or, should river it will get an for mendir to mend he admitted showing had wash to take taken  The boss pr	Rafique — the med rate political panges — made.  Bare Maruf — the called ar career — year career — y	floor.  B cleaned D clean outles are instance C are being r. B washed D washing ou — repent. B lest, must D and, must the heating. B repair D for repairing our identificate. C showed the medici B take D taking	sisting that  Decomposition in order  to show one.
M will take Obviously, obj A have to Shouldn't She needs to know whom A should she a she ask There is plent M mustn't C don't have t Dip, Feed, Fe M Transitive of Causative of M will must The ring that M must have b must buy As the review between the ty	a taxi to the stock took took took took took took took	© taking © taking © taking © taking © taking © must to © ought mes for them, but ® she should ask © she asks — hurry. ® may not © none — all these words ® Intransitive Verb e excellent. She — ® must have © could have it is gone, someone ® must had bough © must be buying	are:  Ans(B)  Ans(C)  Ans(C)	13. Raihan had	Rafique — the rate political panges — made.  Bare Maruf — the can ded ir career — year de us — rate the test centre B show made her baby — efers that he — efe	floor.  B cleaned D clean carties are insected are being r. B washed D washing ou — repent. B lest, must D and, must the heating. B repair D for repairing our identificate. C showed the medici B take D taking with his clien	sisting that  Decomposition in order  to show ne.







### At a glance (Most Important Information)

## Singular Subject- Verb Agreement

Rule-01 Singular count noun এবং un-count noun এর পর verb এর singular form ব্যবহৃত হয়।

Ex: Society consists of many families.

Rule-02 নিম্নলিখিত noun এর পর verb এর singular form ব্যবহৃত হয়।

water	wine	milk	rice	pasta	beef	pork .	fruit	sugar	salt
cheese	butter	tea	honey	experience	luck	news	wisdom	knowledge	information
help	assistance	courage	bravery	satisfaction	cowardice	greedy	clarity	honesty	attention

Ex: Furniture is the ornament of a house.

Ex: Knowledge is power.

Rule-03 কিছু academic subject, book, disease and country এর নাম দেখতে plural মনে হলেও এর পর verb এর singular form ব্যবহৃত হয়।

Subject	Mathematics/Maths (গণিতশান্ত্র), Physics (পদার্থবিদ্যা), Politics (রাজনীতি), Phonetics, Statistics (পরিসংখ্যান), Ethics (নীতিশান্ত্র), Economics (অর্থশান্ত্র), Athletics (শরীরচর্চা বিজ্ঞান), Optics (দৃষ্টি সম্বন্ধীয় বিদ্যা), Gymnastics (ব্যায়াম), Aerobatics (বিমান কসরৎ), Classics (ত্বিক ও ল্যাটিন ভাষার সাহিত্য), Acoustics (শুতিবিজ্ঞান), Aerodynamics (বায়ুগতিবিজ্ঞান), Aeronautics (বিমান চালনা বিদ্যা), Electronics (ইলেকট্রনিক বিদ্যা), Genetics (বংশগতি বিষয়ক বিজ্ঞান), Linguistics (ভাষাবিজ্ঞান), Logistics (সরবরাহ বা যুদ্ধের বিভিন্ন বিদ্যা), Mechanics (বলবিদ্যা), Obstetrics (ধাত্রীবিদ্যা), Thermodynamics (তাপগতিবিদ্যা), Gallows (ফাঁসিকাষ্ঠ), Innings (ক্রিকেট খেলায় এক দলের ব্যাট করার পালা ইনিংস)
Book ,	Arabian Nights, Gulliver's Travels, The Canterbury Tales, Wuthering Heights, Pride and Prejudice
Disease	Diabetics, Mumps, Measles, Rabies, Draughts, Skittles, Rickets, Shingles, Allergies, Appendicitis, Brain tumours, Bowel polyps, Bronchitis
Country	The United States, The Netherlands, The United Arab Amirates, The Philipines, The Bahamas, Maldives, Seycheles, Solomon Islands
Games	Billiards, Bowls, Cards, Darts

Ex: Mathematics is not a difficult subject to me.

Ex: Ethics is a very difficult subject.

Rule-04 And যুক্ত নিম্নলিখিত দুটি noun দ্বারা একক সত্ত্বা বা ধারণা প্রকাশ করায় এর পর verb এর singular form ব্যবহৃত হয়।

Slow and steady	Rice and curry	The Horse and Carriage	Crown and Glory	The Sum and Substances
Rise and Fall	Truth and Honesty	Bread and butter	Coming and Going	Tomatoes and Eggs on Noddle
Long and short	Screaming and Shouting	Bag and Baggage	Proctor and Gamble	Time and Tide

Note Fire and water, gold and silver এর পর verb এর plural form ব্যবহার হয়। কারণ and যুক্ত দুটি noun দ্বারা ভিন্ন সন্ত্রা বা ধারণা প্রকাশ করে।

Ex: Fire and water do not agree. তবে time and tide singular এবং plural উভয় verb ই গ্রহণ করে।

Rule-05 And দ্বারা যুক্ত দৃটি singular noun এর পূর্বে each এবং every থাকলে verb এর singular form ব্যবহৃত হয়।

Ex: Each boy and each girl has got price in the competition.

Rule-06 নিম্নলিখিত pronoun এর পর of + plural noun থাকলে verb এর singular form ব্যবহৃত হয়।

One of	Each of	Every of	Either of	Neither of
x: One of my best friend	ls is getting Ph. D today.		f them has invited me.	The Marie to brist and
Rule-07 One and a half +	plural noun এর পর verb এর s	ingular form ব্যবহার হয়।	of her the same and	
x: One and a half stude		Ex: One and	a half people is invited i	for the party.
Rule-08 Subject অংশে pro	eposition থাকলে preposition	n এর পূর্বের তথা head word	l অনুযায়ী verb হবে।	general men nitrat periode
A shoal of fish/fishes	A flock of bird/sheep	A herd of cattle	A pride of lions	A branch of flower
Ex: A herd of cattle is gra		Ex: A pride	of lions is moving in jung	le.
Rule-09 দরত সময় ওজন	পরিমাপ, অর্থ এককের সমষ্টিবাচক	noun দেখতে nlural হলেও	এর পর verh এর singular fo	rm ব্যবহৃত হয় ।

Ex: Hundred miles is a long distance.

Ex: 90 kg is a heavy weight.

Ex: Two and two makes four.

Rule-10 যোগ, বিয়োগ, গুণ, ভাগ যুক্ত phrasal word এর পর verb এর singular form ব্যবহৃত হয়।

Ex: Twenty divided by ten is two.

Rule-11 Many a/an + singular noun এর পর verb এর singular form ব্যবহৃত হয়। Ex: Many a flower is born to bush unseen.

Ex: Many a man has tried to complete the work.

# Plural Subject-Verb Agreement

Rule-01 Plural count noun এর পর verb এর plural form ব্যবহার হয়।

Ex: The computers were sold very cheap.

Ex: The players are playing in the field.

Rule-02 নিম্নলিখিত noun গুলো দেখতে singular হলেও এর পর verb এর plural form ব্যবহৃত হয়।

	2011011	o singular d	. 10	אר טוטא אוי אף	pidia	Dublic	People	r once.
Aristocracy	Peasantry	Gentry		Poultry	Perfumery	Public	Mankind	
Majority	Vermin	Artillery	•	Clergy	Cattle	Folk	OF 11S	

Ex : People are angry about it.

Ex: Cattle are most important for us

Rule-03 Adjective এর পূর্বে the যুক্ত হয়ে যে common noun হয় তা plural noun, এর পর verb এর plural form ব্যবহৃত হয়।

Ex: The virtuous are always happy.

Ex: The poor suffer much in winter.

Rule-04 নিম্নলিখিত noun গুলোর পর verb এর plural form ব্যবহৃত হয়।

		A SECURITY OF STREET	er a lett in more playment und	Street and the later of the later	1 4	assets.	SCISSOIS	pyjamas
braces	pants	trousers	jeans	drawers	chattles	de la companya de la	tights	bellows.
spectacles	pliers	binoculars	scales	tongs	glasses	aborigines	alms	amends
shorts	shears	shoes	goggles	annals	ashes	bowels	vitals	valuables
fetters	nuptials	proceeds	pincers	savings	tidings	belongings	Vitais .	variationes,

Ex: Scissors are not found in this market.

Ex: Assets have a value for all.

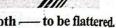
Rule-05 A great many/a good many/too many + plural noun এর পর verb এর plural form ব্যবহৃত হয়।

Ex: A great many boys were absent in the class.

Ex: Too many books are brought for the students.

# Part

## Most Important MCQ



01.	Many leading members of the decision.	he opposition party — to justify
	A have tried	® has tried
	© trying	① tries Ans(A)
02.	The girl as well as her parer	its — watching the movie.
	(A) is	B are
	© were	D have been Ans A
03.	The young entrepreneur as	well as her sales team members
	— praise.	sately, that the reverse and carries of
	(A) deserve	® deserves
	© has deserved	① deserving (Ans(B)
04.	Neither the teacher nor the str	idents — to use this book again.

**A** wants

(B) want

© wanting

(1) is wanting

(Ans(B)

05. Many a man -succumbed to such temptation.

A get

® are

C have

(D) has

Ans(D)

06. The meeting - postponed due to bad weather.

A to be

(B) has been

© were

(D) will

(Ans B)

present in the class. 07. One-third of students

(A) is

® are

C remains

1 do not

(Ans B)

08. Neither Sufia nor I - capable of solving the problem.

(A) are

® were

@ am

(D) is

(Ans(C)

09. Choose the correct sentence.

A Neither of the roads lead to the railway station.

B Neither of the roads leads to the railway station.

© Neither of the roads are leading to the railway station.

D Neither roads are led to the railway station. (D) NEITHER 10445 ATC 104 PUBLICATIONS • JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS

		The second of th
0	Neither of my brothers is handsome	, but both — to be flattered.

(A) likes

B like

© liking

@ were liked

11. The possibility of massive earthquakes in Dhaka regarded by most residents with a mixture of skepticism and caution.

A are

B have been (D) were

© is

(Ans(C)

(Ans(A)

(Ans A

(Ans(C)

12. The news always bad nowadays. (A) is ® was

© are

D were

(Ans(A)

13. The tiger as well as the leopard -- a big cat. (A) is ® are

© appear

(A) is

© resembles

14. Either my shoes or your coat — always on the floor. ® are

© were 15. 'Subject-Verb Agreement' refers to

A person only

1 have

® number, person and gender

© number and person D number only 16. Age and experience — wisdom to a person. (A) Bring

© Brought

® Brings

17. Each of the cricketers -A have been B were

D None of the above

training for months, even years. C has been D been And C

18. At least one of the students -(A) get

— full marks every time. ® are getting 19. One of my best -© gets D have got AnsC getting Ph.D today.

A friend are

° © friends is

® friends are

20. Prices — more than ten percent in recent times. AnsC





TIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS .



Part 1

## At a glance (Most Important Information)



# **Appropriate Prepositions**

Abide by (মেনে চলা)- You should abide by your parents. Abide with (সঙ্গে থাকা)- Runa abides with me.

Abound in (প্রচুর পরিমাণে বিদ্যমান থাকা) -- Hilsha fish abounds in the Padma. Abound with (কোন কিছু ঘারা পূর্ণ) – Padma abounds with Hilsha.

Absorbed in (নিমগ্ন) - He is absorbed in story reading.

Absent from (অনুপছিত) – He was absent from last sunday.

Abstain from (বিরত থাকা) -- Everyone should abstain from corruption.

Abhorrent to (प्ना) - Drinking is abhorrent to me.

Accuse of (অভিযোগ করা) – He was accused of theft.

Access to (নিকটে যাবার অধিকার) – We have easy access to our minister. Accommodate to (খাপ খাওয়ানো) – You should accommodate yourself

to any circumstance.

Afraid of (ভীত) - He is not afraid of anybody.

Agree with (ব্যক্তির সাথে রাজি হওয়া) – I agreed with him.

Agree to (কোনো প্রস্তাবে রাজি হওয়া) — I cannot agree to your proposal

Agree on (কোনো বিষয়ে রাজি হওয়া) — I can agree with you on this point. Angry at, about (a thing) (রাগাবিত) - He is angry at /about my failure.

Ambition for (উচ্চাকাঞ্চা) - I have no ambition for fame.

Amenable to (অনুগত) – The lady is not amenable to reason.

Ambitious of (উচ্চাভিনা্ৰী) – I am not ambitious of fame.

Amount to (পরিমাণ হওয়া) – What does the total amount to?

Alternate with (পর্যায়ক্রমে ঘটা) – Light alternates with darkness.

Alternative to (পরিবর্তে, বিকল্প) – This question is alternative to that

Bare of (খালি/শ্ন্য) - The field is bare of trees.

Bark at (ঘেউ ঘেউ করা) – The dog always barks at a stranger.

Based on (ভিত্তির উপর প্রতিষ্ঠিত).— His allegation was based on facts.

Behave towards (ব্যবহার করা) – Behave kindly towards the poor.

Belong to (অধিকারী হওয়া) - This book belongs to me.

Bent upon/ on (সংকল্পবন্ধ) - He is bent on taking revenge.

Bound for (গমনরত) - The ship is bound for London.

Bow to (নত হওয়া) - You should bow to your superiors.

Burdened with (ভারাক্রান্ত) – Jim was burdened with a family.

Busy at (ব্যন্ত) - The student is busy at this desk.

Burst into (কান্নায় ভেকে পড়া) - Suddenly, he burst into tears.

Burst out (হাসিতে ফেটে পড়া) - They burst out into a laughter hearing my jokes.

Capable of (সক্ষম) - He is capable of solving the problem.

Care for (গ্রাহ্য করা) – He does not very care for anybody.

Care of (ৰত্ন) - We should take care of our health.

Callous to (উনাসীন) - We should not be callous to the sufferings of the poor.

Capacity for (দক্ষতা) – We should have capacity for hard work.

Charge to (দাবি করা) - He charged the price to me.

Charge against (কাহারও বিরুদ্ধে অভিযোগ) – He brought a charge against me.

Commence on (তরু হওয়া) – Our examination will commence on Monday.

Compensate for (ক্ষতিপূরণ করা) – He will compensate for the loss.

Competent for (উপযুক্ত, দক্ষ) – He is competent for the post.

Complain to (কারো কাছে অভিযোগ করা) – The teacher complained to the principal against the unruly students.

Comply with (সম্মত হওয়া) – He complied with my request.

Composed of (গঠিত) – Water is composed of oxygen and hydrogen.

Conceive of (চিন্তা করা) – I could not conceive of dishonesty in him.

Cope with (কাটিয়ে উঠা) – I attempted to cope with the new environment.

Cure for (প্রতিকার) – Napa is cure for headache.

Consent to (সম্মতি) – He gave his consent to the marriage.

Conspire with (ষড়যন্ত্র করা) - His enemies conspired with his soldiers to ruin him.

Dawn on (প্রতিভাত হওয়া) – At last the truth dawned on him.

Deal in (ব্যবসা করা) – He deals in rice.

Deal with (ব্যবহার করা) – He does not know how to deal with a person

Dull of (বোধশক্তিহীন) – The boy is dull of hearing.

Dull at (কাঁচা) - He is dull at English.

Dwell in (বাস করা) – The manager dwells in a gorgeous flat.

Dwell upon (আলোচনা করা) – The teacher dwelled upon the subject

Diffident of (সংশ্রী) - A lazy boy is always diffident of success.

Dependent on (নির্ভরশীল) - Our family is dependent on me.

Deprive of (বিশ্বিত হওয়া) - He was deprived of the property.

Deserve of (যোগ্য হওয়া) - His honesty is deserving of praise.

Despair of (হতাশ হওয়া) - A lazy boy always despairs of success in life.

Expose to (অনাবৃত রাখা) - Don't expose the syrup to babies.

Expert at (何季) - The girl is expert at drawing.

Expert in (দক্ষ) - Mr. Jalil is expert in English.

End in (ফলোদয় হওয়া) - All his attempts ended in smoke.

Envious of (ঈর্ষা পরায়ণ) – He is envious of my success.

Equal to (মোগ্য) - He was equal to the task.

Essential for (অত্যাবশ্যক) – Experience is essential for this job.

Essential to (অত্যাবশ্যক) - Sound health is essential to success in life.

Excel in (河季) - The boy excels in painting.

Exception to (ব্যতিক্রম) – There is an exception to every rule.

Exile from (নির্বাসিত) – The king was exiled from the country.

Y PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS MYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . MYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . MYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATION

ioykoly publications • joykoly publications • joykoly publications • joykoly publications Faith in (বিশাস) – I have faith in his honesty

Faith with (বিশ্বভা)- He has broken faith with me.

Faithful to (বিশ্ৰঙ)- The dog is a faithful animal to its master.

Failure of (সাফ্লাহীনতা)— The failure of my younger brother in the examination astonished me.

False to (অবিশ্বাসী) – The boy is false to his teacher.

Fix to (লাগানো) – Fix the stamp to the envelope.

Fond of (প্রিয়) - I am fond of meat.

Fondness for (পছন্দ) – I have fondness for sweets.

Foreign to (অভ্যত) - To tell a lie is foreign to an honest man.

Forgetful of (বিশারণশীল) - Man is forgetful of the past.

Free from (মুক) - Man is not free from cares and anxieties.

Give in (মেনে নেজা) - The government gave in the demands of the oppositions.

Go down (ছুবে যাওয়া) – The child went down in the pond.

Guard from (পাহারা দেয়া) - The watch guards our house from thieves.

Guard against (সতৰ্ক থাকা) – We must guard against our mistakes.

Guess at (অনুমান করা) - Wordsworth failed to guess at the reaper's song.

Guilty of (দোষী) - The servant was guilty of theft.

Glad of (সমুষ্ট) - I am glad of your help.

Glance at (তাকানো) - I glanced at the building.

Glance over (চোৰ বুলানো) - I glanced over the paper.

Glimpse of (এক পলক দেখা) – The crowd were waiting to have a glimpse of the leader.

Glory in (গৰ্ব অনুভব করা) - My parents glory in my success.

Good at (পক) - Emran is good at cricket.

Grateful to/for (কৃতজ্ঞ) - I am grateful to him for his kind help.

Grasp at (আঁকড়িয়ে ধরা) - He grasped at the shadow and lost the thing.

Hanker after (লালায়িত) - A saint does not hanker after riches.

Hatred of or for (স্থা) – We should not have hatred of/for anybody.

Hard of (কানে কম শোনা) – Rumpa is hard of soft sound.

Heed to (মন দিয়ে শোনা) - The sons did not pay heed to their father's advice.

Hope of/for (আশা) - A coward has no hope of success in life.

Hopeful of (আশাবাদী) - Kenta is hopeful of her success.

Hit upon (মতলব খাটালো) – We hit upon a plan.

Hostile of (বিরোধী) - The Pak armies were hostile to the Freedom Fighters.

Hunt after or for (হল্যে হয়ে ফেরা) - Do not hunt after or for wealth.

Heart of (মূল বিষয়) - We should discuss the heart of the matter.

Introduce to (পরিচয় করা) – I introduced my friend to my parents.

Intrude upon (অন্ধিকার প্রবেশ করা) – I don't want you to intrude upon our discussion.

Invest with (ভ্ষিত করা) – The captain was invested with new power.

Involve in (লিপ্ত হওয়া) – The boy is involved in the affair.

Irrelevant to (অপ্রাসঙ্গিক) – His remark is irrelevant to the subject.

Irrespective of (নির্বিচারে) - All are equal irrespective of caste and creed.

Impute to (অন্যায়ভাবে দায়ী করা) – Do not impute to his motives.

Incapable of (অক্ষম) – She is incapable of doing such a thing.

Independent of (যাধীন) - She is independent of my help.

Indulge in (আসক হওয়া) - Do not indulge in wine.

FOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS

in the state of the state of

Impatient of (অধীর) – The workers are impatient of delay.

Impose upon (ধার্য করা) – The duty was imposed upon me.

Impress with (অভিভূত করা) – I was impressed with his stern sense of duty

Incentive to (উৎসাহ দায়ক) – Bonus is incentive to workers.

Include in (অন্তর্ভুক্ত করা) – My name was included in the list.

Inclination to, for (প্রকাতা, ঝোঁক) – She has a deep inclination to or for music

Incumbent on (কর্তব্য) – It is incumbent on us to help the poor

Indebted to (ঋণী) - I am greatly indebted to my teachers.

Indifferent to (উদাসীন) - Students should not be indifferent to their studies

Jealous of (প্রবা পরায়ণ) – He is jealous of my prosperity.

Jeer at (ঠাটা করা) - We should not jeer at the poor.

Jest at (তামাশা করা) - One should not jest at the poor.

Justification for (সমর্থন) – There is no justification for his saying so.

Join to or with (সংযোগ করা) – The two families were joined with or to each other by marriage.

Judge by (বিচার করা) – We should not judge anyone by appearance.

Jump into (লাফ দেওয়া) – The man jumped into the car.

Key to (চাবিকাঠি) – Industry is the key to success.

Kind to (দ্য়ালু) – The rich should be kind to the poor.

Kind of (প্রকার) - What kind of paper is it?

Know about (জানা) - You do not know about the matter.

Kill with (হত্যা কুরা) – I finally killed the fly with a rolled up newspaper.

Lack of (অভাব) - He has lack of money.

Lack in (অভাব হওয়া) – He lacks in courtesy.

Lame of (খোড়া) - The poor man is lame of one leg.

Lament for (অনুতাপ করা) - One should not lament for the past.

Laugh at (ঠাট্টা করা) - We should not laugh at the poor.

Lavish of (অমিতব্যয়ী) – He is lavish of money.

Level with (সমান করা) – Distinction between the rich and the poor should be leveled with.

Liable to (দায়ী) - Man is liable to error.

Liable for (দায়ী) – Jerry was not liable for the breaking of the axe handle.

Live in (বাস করা) - Man lives in society.

Live on (খেয়ে জীবনধারণ করা) – The cow lives on grass.

Long for (প্রত্যাশা করা) – Man longs for peace and happiness.

Lost in (নষ্ট হওয়া) – The building was lost in a storm.

Lead to (নিয়ে যাওয়া) – The traditional method of rice cultivation leads to a yield of about 700kg of Amon Paddy.

Marry to (বিবাহিত) – Nurjahan was married to Jahangir.

Martyr to (শহাদ) – The freedom fighters were martyrs to the independence of Bangladesh.

Match for (তুলনীয়) - The girl is no match for the man.

Meditate on/upon (গভীরভাবে চিস্তা করা) — One should not meditate upon the past actions.

Meet with (সমুখীন হওয়া) - The boy met with an accident.

Make up of (গঠিত) – The team is made up of eleven players.

Monument to (সৃতি ভান্ধ্ৰ্য) – The monument to our left is a popular tourist attraction.

JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS - JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS - JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS - JOYKOLY PUBLICATION

social work.

তাপে পাবপুঞ্জ সরকার সাত কশে

JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS - JOYKOLY PUBLICATION

ON OUT পাবপুঞ্জ সরকার সাত কশে

JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS - JOYKOLY PUBLICATION

ON OUT পাবপুঞ্জ সরকার সাত কশে Remedy for (প্রতিকার) – There is no remedy for cancer. Natural to (ৰাভাবিক) – Death is natural to all. Remind of (মনে করিয়ে দেয়া) – I reminded him of the accident. Necessity for (আবশ্যকতা) – I have no necessity for the book. Repent of (অনুতাপ করা) - The old sailor repented of his sin. Necessity to (প্রয়োজনীয়তা) – Rest is necessity to me now. Necessary for (দরকারি) – Industry is necessary forsuccess. Need of (প্রয়োজন) - I am badly in need of a seat in the hostel. Neglectful of (অমনোযোগী) - Students should not be neglectful of their studies. Negligent in (অমনোযোগী) – Students should not be negligent in their duties and responsibilities. Noted for (খাত) - Mohsin was noted for his kindness. Open to (উনুক্ত) - The national zoo is open to all. Opportunity for (সুযোগ) - I have missed an opportunity for going abroad. Opportunity of (স্বিধা) - I have no opportunity of going abroad. Opposition to (বিরোধিড়া) - Students raised a strong opposition to the order of the principal. Object to (আপত্তি করা) — I objected to his proposal. Objection to/against (আপত্তি) - I have no objection to/against his proposal. Oblige to/ for (বাধিত) - I am obliged to you for granting my prayer. Obligatory on (বাধ্যতামূলক) - It is obligatory on sons to look after their old parents. Oblivious of (বিশৃত) - Man is oblivious of the past. Observant of (পাবেক্ষক) - The teacher is observant of the students feeling. Obstacle to (বাধা) - Poverty was obstacle to his success in life. Occupied with (ব্যন্ত) - Mr. Khan is occupied with his books. Occupied in (ঝাপুড) – He is occupied in writing a grammar. Parallel to (সমান্তরাল) – This line is parallel to that. Parody on/off (বিদ্রপাত্মক নকল) - The poem is a parody on a poem of Nazrul. Part from (কোনো ব্যক্তি হতে বিচ্ছিন্ন হওয়া) — The writer parted from Jerry. Part with (কোনো বন্ধু ত্যাগ করা) - I cannot part with this pen. Partial to (পক্ষপাতদুষ্ট) – We should not be partial to our relatives. Partiality to/ for (পক্ষপাতিত্ব) - I have no partiality for my relatives. Passion for (ভাবাবেগ) - Sakila has deep passion for music. Patient of (সহিষ্ণু) – The sick man is patient of his sufferings. Patience with (বৈষ্) - The father lost all his patience with his son. Preside over (সভাপতিত্ব করা) — The principal presided over the meeting. Pretend to (ভান করা) – Hamlet pretended to madness. Prevent from (বিরত করা) – My father prevented me from going to cinema. Previous to (পূৰ্ব) - Previous to that he was a typist. Prey on (শিকার করা) - Cats prey on birds and mice. Pride in (গৰ্ব করা) – He takes pride in his wealth. Qualified for (উপযুক্ত) – He is qualified for the post. Quarrel with (কাহারও সাথে ঝগড়া করা) – We should not quarrel with one another.

with each other about a piece of land

Relevant to (প্রাসন্থিক) – His remark was not relevant to the point.

Remarkable for (বিখ্যাত) – Khan Jahan Ali is remarkable for his

Relieved of (মুক্ত) – The servant was relieved of his works.

Quick at (চটপটে) - Jerry was quick at his works.

Rely on (নির্ভর করা) – The authoress relied on Jerry.

Repentance for (অনুতাপ) - The old man felt repentance for his sin. Replace by (ছানান্তরিত করা) – The bench was replaced by a new one. Requisite for (প্রয়োজনীয় জিনিস) – A Haji has to take many requisites for pilgrimage. Resort to (গ্ৰহণ করা) – The authority resorted to force to put down anarchy. Respect for (ভক্তি) - Students should have respect for their teachers. Respond to (জবাব দেয়া) – God cannot but respond to the call of a man. Responsible to (দায়ী) – We are responsible to Allah. Restrict to (সীমাবদ্ধ) - Admission to Dhaka City College is restricted to only first division students. Result of (ফল) - The result of dishonesty is terrible. Result from (উদ্ভূত হওয়া) – Misery results from vice. Result in (ফলে পর্যবসিত হওয়া) – Vice results in misery. Short of (অভাকান্ত) – The College is short of funds. Sick of (ক্লান্ড) — Ulysess was sick of idle life. Side with (পক্ষ গ্রহণ করা) — I sided with him. Similar to (সমান) – Ignorance is similar to darkness. Sin against (পাপ করা) — The old sailor sinned against God. Slave to (দাস) – Man should not be slave to his passion. Smile upon (প্ৰসন্ন হওয়া) – Fortune smiles upon the brave. Smile at (বিদ্ৰুপ করা) – The rich should not smile at the poor. Sure of (নিশ্চিত) – I am sure of my success: Suffer from (সহ্য করা) – The poor suffer from many troubles. Suitable for (উপযুক্ত) – He is suitable for the post. Suited to (উপযুক্ত) – His comment was suited to the occasion. Supply with (কোন কিছু সরবরাহ করা) - The Lilliputians supplied The man lapted -- past memories. Gulliver with meat. Supply to (কাউকে কোন কিছু সরবরাহ করা) – The Lilliputians supplied meat to Gulliver strang adjected flow di .- beginning and off Taste of (খাদ) - I have had taste of bitter experience of life. Taste for পছন) – I have no taste for music. id like be tree Thankful for, to (কৃতজ্ঞ) – We should be thankful to God. Thirst for (বাসনা) — Man has unquenchable thirst for knowledge. Tired with (ক্লান্ত) – I am tired with hard work. Tired of (বিরক্ত) – I am tired of his flattery. Tolerant of (সহনশীল) - Poets are tolerant of other's criticism. Triumph over (জয়লাভ করা) - Truth triumphs over falsehood. True to (অটল) – I am true to my word. Trust to (নির্ভর করা) – I trusted the work to him. Trust with (বিশ্বাস করা) – I trusted him with the money. Quarrel about (কোনো বিষয়ে কলহ করা) - The two brothers quarreled Trust in (বিশ্বাস করা) – We trust in Allah, Take pity on (দয়া করা) – Take pity on the poor. Union with (মিলন) - Generally a husband seeks union with his wif after a petty quarrel. Unite with (মিলন হওয়া) – Samson did not unite with his wife. Urge upon (পীড়াপীড়ি করা) – The people urged upon the politicia

for donation.

ঢাবি অধিভুক্ত সরকারি সাত কলেজ ভর্তি পরীক্ষার সর্বোত্তম প্রশ্নব্যাংক ও ভর্তি সহায়িকা ঢাবে আধভুক্ত সরকারি সাত কলেজ ভর্তি পরীক্ষার সর্বোত্তম প্রশ্নবাহক ও ভাত স্থাপ্ত।

лочкогу ривысатions - лочкогу ривысатiон - ло 122 JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS • JOYKOLY FUBLICATIONS Void of (বিরহিত) – His words are void of meaning. Use for (প্রয়োজন) – I have no use for the book. Use of (প্রয়োজন) - There in no use of buying the book. Vote for (ভোট দেওয়া) – He voted for me. Valid for (বৈধ) – This passport will be valid for one year. Used to (অভ্যন্ত) - Jerry was used to hard work. With a view to (উদ্দেশ্যে) – She came here with a view to looking মূল Useful to (প্রয়োজনীয়) - Trees are useful to us in many ways. Under trial (বিচারাধীন) - The case is under trial. Work for (চাকরি করা) – He works for a law firm. Unsure of (অনিচিত) - He was unsure of himself. Wander about (ঘুরে বেড়ানো) – The boy wanders about in the streets Vain of (গবিত) - The lady is vain of her dress. Wait for (অপেক্ষা করা) – They waited for us at the station. Vary from (পুথক হওয়া) – Opinion varies from man to man. Wait upon (সেবা করা) – A nurse waits upon the patients. Versed in (দক্ষ) - Sher-e Bangla was versed in politics. Want of (অভাব) - I have wanted of money. Vest in (অর্পণ করা) – The power has been vested in the minister. Wink at (দেখেও না দেখা) – Parents should not wink at their sons fault Vest with (অর্পণ করা) – The minister has been vested with power. Wish for (বাসনা করা) – Man wishes for happiness. Vexed with (বিরক্ত) - Tareq was vexed with the rude behavior of Wonder at (অবাক হওয়া) –The porter wondered at the beauty of the three girls other students. Zealous for (উৎসাহী) – A slave is always zealous for freedom. Victim to (শিকার) - Bangladesh falls a victim to flood every year. Victim of (শিকার) – The poor man was a victim of the circumstances. Zest for (অনুরাগ) – Nita has zest for music. Zeal for (উৎসাহী) – Begum Rokeya had a great zeal for education Vie with (প্রতিযোগিতা করা) – The sycophants vied with one another to appease the leader. Most Important MCQ Part 2 16. He persuaded me — take the decision. 01. Selina is an impulsive person. She always jumps — a A for B on conclusion without much thinking. ® for © on Ans(D) — the established norm. 17. This is a plain departure -02. The expert was asked to comment — the report. A about B for C on D with Ans C 18. He provoked me - react 03. Pick up the correct preposition: She will discuss the issue (A) for, against B to, against with the officer — phone. . © at, against 1 to, about (B) on (C) though (D) by (Aus (D) 19. I was annoyed — him for being late. 04. Would you let me — take a cup of tea? (A) with (B) at (C) about (D) upon (And A) A no preposition B to C of D on Ans A 20. Mita is sensitive — weather changes. 05. The manner — which this transfer was effected was unique. (a) for the B at the C about (b) to (and) C about D for Ans A (A) in (B) with 06. The man lapsed — past memories. 21. Let us hope — the best. a blood and - (Species a) thins A in B on C into O over AnsC 07. The man jumped — the wall into the garden. 22. Don't run shadows. sob and place (A) after (B) beside (C) against A against B in C on D over Ans D 08. He invested all his money — RNSPIN shares. 23. The legislation is still draft form. (A) with (B) in (C) on (Ans(B) A of ® for (D) with 09. We traveled — 6:45 train, which arrived at 8:30. 24. He studies sociology - Oxford University. B on the C in the (A) in A by the ® to 25. This book is — far the best one he has ever written. – debt. — remail and to be all nor ( – (\* ₽≥i) to bori) (A) on (B) into (C) after ® to © by 26. She was charged — murdering her brother-in-law. 11. His brother is noted — his honesty 1 at Ans(C) ® from © for ® for © with 27. His manners are a witness — his rudeness. 12. Copy this letter word-word. D about Ans ® to © for O on Ans(C) A of B to (A) by © with 28. The parliament invested the new organization -13. He is too miserly to part — his money. (B) from (C) is Dover (Ans(A) (A) with . **(A)** by - judicial authority. ® of C from 29. Kajol lives — the sixth floor of the building. 14. We rounded - the meal with sweets. ® out (A) off O down (Ans(A) ® at 15. Let's go back - making noodles. 30. The master dispensed — the services of his servant. © on D upon And (B) about JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS • JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS

D with And







At a glance (Most Important Information)



# TRANSFORMATION OF SENTENCE

## Affirmative to Negative

Rule-1: Affirmative sentence এ only/alone যদি ব্যক্তিকে নির্দেশ করে only/alone এর পরিবর্তে none but এবং বস্তুকে নির্দেশ করলে nothing but বসে।

Neg: None but Asif can help us. Affir: Only Asif can help us. Putting add landblast well in last

Neg: Nothing but computer can solve this problem. Affir: Only computer can solve this problem.

Rule-2: Only/alone সংখ্যা নির্দেশ করলে only/alone এর পরিবর্তে not more than/not less than ব্যবহার করতে হয়। Neg: Rysha is not more than twelve.

Affir: I have only two brothers. Neg: I have not less than two brothers.

Rule-3: Must যুক্ত sentence কে negative করার জন্য must এর পরিবর্তে cannot but / cannot help বসে।

Neg: You cannot but obey your parents.

Affir: You must obey your parents. Neg: Fahmida cannot help doing her lessons. Affir: Fahmida must do her lessons.

Note Cannot help এর পরবর্তী verb এর সাথে ing যোগ করতে হয়।

Rulc-4: All / Every + noun যুক্ত sentence কে negative করার জন্য there is no + noun + but + বাকি অংশ ব্যবহৃত হয়।

Neg: There is no person but likes flower. Affir: Every person likes flower.

Affir: Every mother loves her child. Neg: There is no mother but loves her child. Or, No mother hates her child

Note: Every এর পরিবর্তে no বসালে affirmative word টির opposite form বসাতে হয়।

Rule-5: As soon as কে negative করতে হলে as soon as এর পরিবর্তে no sooner had + subject + v3 + বাকি অংশ + than + দ্বিতীয় বাক্টা বসে।

Affir: As soon as the teacher entered the classroom, the students stood up.

Neg: No sooner had the teacher entered the classroom than the students stood up.

Affir: As soon as the thief saw the police, he ran away.

Neg: No sooner had the thief seen the police than he ran away.

## Assertive to Interrogative

- Assertive Sentence কে Interrogative sentence এ রূপান্তর করার ক্ষেত্রে নিম্নুলিখিত বিষয়গুলো মনে রাখতে হয় :
- অর্থের পরিবর্তন না ঘটিয়ে Assertive কে Interrogative করার ক্ষেত্রে auxiliary verb সর্বদাই বাক্যের শুরুতে বসবে।
- Auxiliary verb না থাকলে বাক্যের শুরুতে Tense ও person অনুযায়ী do /did /does বসবে তবে simple present tense এর ক্ষেত্রে do /does এবং simple
- Simple tense এ I, we, you, they subject হিসেবে থাকলে বাক্যের শুরুতে do এবং He, she, it subject হিসেবে থাকলে বাক্যের শুরুতে does বসে। past এর ক্ষেত্রে did ব্যবহৃত হয়।

Rule-1: Auxiliary verb যুক্ত assertive sentence এর অর্থের পরিবর্তন না ঘটিয়ে বাক্যের গুরুতে – To be verb + n't + subject + বাকি অংশ + Imper: Lechimentay a cuisar o to per-প্রশ্নবোধক চিহ্ন (?) বসবে।

Asser: He is absent from the class. Rule-2: না বোধক Assertive sentence কে interrogative করার ক্ষেত্রে negative word টি উঠে যায় এবং auxiliary verb বাকোর প্রথমে বসে। Interr: Is he strong enough to do these?

Asser: He is not strong enough to do these.

Interr: Was he irresponsible? Asser: He was not irresponsible.

Rulc-3: সাহায্যকারী verb বিহীন Simple Tense এর assertive sentence কে interrogative করার ক্ষেত্রে -

Structure-01 Don't/Doesn't + subject + main verb + ext + প্রশ্নবোধক চিহ্ন (?) ।

Interr: Don't they play football? Asser: They play football.

Interr: Didn't they play a chorus? Asser: They played a chorus.

Note Subject 3rd person singular number হলে doesn't হয়।

Structure-02 Didn't + subject + main verb + ext + প্রশ্নবোধক চিহ্ন (?)।

Interr: Didn't Tapan play cricket? Asser: Tapan played cricket. Rulc-4: Assertive sentence এ never এর পরিবর্তে ever এবং nothing এর পরিবর্তে anything বসিয়ে interrogative করতে হয়।

Asser: Paul never goes to club.

Interr: Does Paul ever go to club? Interr: Was there anything to do? - And was together Asser: There was nothing to do.

Rule-5: All/Everyone/Everybody কে Interrogative করার ক্ষেত্রে এদের পরিবর্তে who + don't/didn't/doesn't + main verb + ext + প্রশ্নবোধক and name into wir singula serience Of the চিহ্ন (?) বসে।

Asser: Everybody wants to be happy.

Interr: Who doesn't want to be happy? Interr: Who doesn't hate a liar?

ঢাবি অধিভূক্ত সরকারি সাত কলেজ ভর্তি পরীক্ষার সর্বোন্তম প্রশ্নব্যাংক ও ভর্তি সহায়িকা চ্যাব আধভূক সরকারি সাত কলেজ ভর্তি পরীক্ষার সর্বোশুম প্রস্থাবাহক ও ভাত সহায়ক।

JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS • JOYKOLY PUB

#### Assertive to Exclamatory

Rule 1: Assertive sentence এ Adjective এর পূর্বে a/an থাকলে what এক Adjective এর পূর্বে a/an না থাকলে how বসিয়ে Exclamatory করতে ह्या।

Asser: It is a very beautiful garden.

Excla: What a beautiful garden it is!

Asser: The garden is very beautiful.

Excla: How beautiful the garden is!

Rule 2: Wish যুক্ত Assertive sentence কে Exclamatory তে পরিবর্তনের ক্ষেত্রে wish উঠে যায় এবং ওরুতে if /had বসে। Excla: Had I the wings of a bird! Or, If I had the wings of a bird!

Asser: I wish I had the wings of a bird.

Asser: I wish I were a king .

Excla: If I were a king!

Rule 3: Very/great যুক্ত assertive sentence এর ক্ষেত্রে এদের পরিবর্তে what/how বসিয়ে + adjective + sub + verb + exclamatory sign () বসিয়ে Exclamatory sentence করতে হয়।

Asser: The picture is very beautiful.

Excla: How beautiful the picture is!

Rule 4: যেসৰ Assertive sentence এ subject এর পরে sorrow, rejoice, surprise, wonder ইত্যাদি verb থাকলে exclamatory sentence পরিবর্তনের ক্ষেত্রে এদের পরিবর্তে অর্থানুসারে hurrah!, ah!, oh!, alas!, fie!, bravo! বসে এবং that উঠে গিয়ে পরের অংশ বসে। বাক্যের শেষে full stop (.) বসে

Asser: We rejoice that we have won the game.

Excla: Hurrah! we have won the game

## Assertive to Imperative

Rule 1: 1st person ও 3rd person যুক্ত assertive sentence এ not থাকলে Imperative করার ক্ষেত্রে, Let + subject এর objective form + not + verb এর পরবর্তী অংশ হবে।

Assertive	Imperative
We should not laugh at the poor.	Let us not laugh at the poor.
Nila does not tell a lie.	Let not Nila tell a lie.

Rule-2: Never যুক্ত assertive কে imperative করার ক্ষেত্রে - never + verb এর base form + verb এর পরবর্তী অংশ।

Assertive	Imperative
You should never hate the beggar.	Never hate the beggar.
You should never tell a lie.	Never tell a lie.

Rule-3: Assertive কে Imperative করার ক্ষেত্রে, verb এর present form + verb পরবর্তী অংশ।

Assertive	Imperative
You read this history book.	Read this history book.
You speak the truth.	Speak the truth.

Rule 4: Assertive sentence এর subject 1st person এক 3rd person হলে imperative করার ক্ষেত্রে, let + subject এর objective form + প্রদর্ verb পরবর্তী অংশ।

Asser: He plays a guitar.

Imper: Let him play a guitar.

Rule-5: Negative assertive sentence কে imperative করার ক্ষেত্রে, don't / do not + verb এর present form + verb পরবর্তী অংশ

Asser: Fou should not do the work.

Imper: Don't do the work.

Asser: You don't go out.

Imper: Don't go out.

Note Imperative sentence কে Assertive করার ক্ষেত্রে Imperative sentence টিকে passive voice এ রূপান্তরিত করলেই হয়।

Imper: Go home at once. Imper: Please do the work. Asser: You are asked to go home at once.

Asser: You are requested to do the work.

### Simple to Complex

Rule 1: Present participle যুক্ত simple sentence কে complex sentence এ পরিবর্তন করার নিয়ম :

Structure When + subject + verb + object + subject (2nd clause) + ext.

Simple: Closing the door, I went back to work.

Complex: When I closed the door, I went back to work.

Rule 2: Subject + Present participle যুক্ত simple sentence কে complex sentence এ পরিবর্তন করার নিয়ম:

Structure Subject + who + verb + ext.

Simple: The boy playing in the field is my friend.

Complex: The boy who is playing in the field is my friend. Rule-3: Subject + Present participle যুক্ত simple sentence কে complex sentence এ পরিবর্তন করার নিয়ম:

Structure Subject (1st clause) + which + be verb + ext.

Simple: I saw a bird flying.

Complex: I saw a bird which was flying.

LY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYK Rule-4: Subject + Past participle যুক্ত simple sentence কে complex sentence এ পরিবর্তন করার নিয়ম:

Structure Subject + which + be verb + Past participle + ext.

Simple: The stolen watch was found.

Complex: The watch which was stolen was found.

Rulc-5: Subject + verb + object + past participle যুক্ত simple sentence কে complex sentence এ পরিবর্তন করার নিয়ম:

Structure Subject + verb + object + which + be verb + Past participle + ext.

Simple: They broke the wall constructed yesterday,

Complex: They broke the wall which was constructed yesterday.

### Simple to Compound

Rule-1: Present participle যুক্ত simple sentence কে compound sentence এ পরিবর্তন করার নিয়ম:

Structure Subject + verb and past form + and + ext.

Simple: Going home, they found their brother.

Compound: They went home and found their brother.

Rulc-2: Being যুক্ত simple sentence কে compound sentence এ পরিবর্তন করার নিয়ম:

Structure Subject + verb + and + 2<sup>nd</sup> clause + ext.

Simple: Being very sorry, Rita left for home early.

Compound: Rita was very sorry and left for home early.

Rule-3: Perfect participle যুক্ত simple sentence কে compound sentence এ পরিবর্তন করার নিয়ম:

Structure Subject + verb + object + but + 2<sup>nd</sup> clause + ext.

Simple: Having forgotten him, I went out.

Compound: I had forgotten him and went out.

Rulc-4: Too---to যুক্ত simple sentence কে compound sentence এ পরিবর্তন করার নিয়ম:

Structure Subject + too এর পরিবর্তে yery + to এর পরিবর্তে and + Subject + can not /could not + extension হয়।

Compound: He is very weak and he can not walk. Simple: He is too weak to walk.

পরিবর্তন করার নিয়ম: Rule-5: Adjective To simple sentence @ compound sentence @

Structure Subject + verb + object + and + Subject + be verb + ext.

Simple: I helped a poor boy.

Compound: I helped a boy and he was poor.

#### **Compound to Complex**

Rulc-1: And + reason (কারণ) যুক্ত compound sentence কে complex sentence এ পরিবর্তন করার নিয়ম:

Structure Since + subject + verb + and এর পরিবর্তে কমা (,) + 2<sup>nd</sup> clause + ext.

Compound: He was poor and could not buy a good shirt. Complex: Since he was poor, he could not buy a good shirt.

Rule=2: And + Time (সময়) যুক্ত compound sentence কে complex sentence এ পরিবর্তন করার নিয়ম:

Structure When + subject + verb + object + and উঠে গিয়ে কমা ( ,) + 2<sup>nd</sup> clause + ext.

Compound: The teacher entered the class room and the students stood up.

Complex: When the teacher entered the class room, the students stood up.

Rule-3: And + condition (শর্ত) যুক্ত compound sentence কে complex sentence এ পরিবর্তন করার নিয়ম :

Structure If + subject + verb + and উঠে গিয়ে কমা (,) + 2nd clause + ext.

Compound: Work hard and you will shine in life.

Complex: If you work hard, you will shine in life.

Rulc-4: And + very + negative যুক্ত compound sentence কে complex sentence এ পরিবর্তন করার নিয়ম:

Structure Subject + very এর পরিবর্তে so + and এর পরিবর্তে that + subject (2<sup>nd</sup> clause ) + ext.

Complex: The problem is so difficult that I cannot solve it. Compound: The problem is very difficult and I cannot solve it.

Rule-5: But যুক্ত compound sentence কে complex sentence এ পরিবর্তন করার নিয়ম:

Structure Though + Subject + but এর পরিবর্তে Subject + ext.

Compound: He ran fast but could not get the train.

Complex: Though he ran fast, he could not get the train.

(Ans(C)

(Ans(C

(Ans(D)

(Ans(B)

# Most Important MCQ



Part 2 01. May our cricket team win the 'World Cup'. Change into an assertive sentence. A I wish our cricket team to win the 'World Cup'. B I wish that our cricket team wins the 'World Cup', O I wish that our cricket team could win the 'World Cup'. D I wish our cricket team can win the 'World Cup'.

02. Choose the correct interrogative forms. Which of the pictures you like best?

(B) Which of the pictures are you like best? Which of the pictures do you like best?

Which of the picture is you like best? 03. Choose the correct interrogative form.

What has you in store? B What do you in store?

© What did you in store? What have you in store?

04. Choose the correct interrogative form

When did you born? B When were you born? has could as negrot had I through a

© When are you born? 1 When you born?

05. Of the two boys, Latif is - intelligent.

A more O as

there was the B most was all barreners

(D) far (Ans(A)

06. Choose the correct affirmative sentence of, 'He did not apply for the job through proper channel.'

A He applied through proper channel

B He applied for a different job

© He should have applied through proper channel

D He applied through a different channel

(Ans(D)

07. Put in the affirmative, 'We did not remember his name,' would stand best as- [B: 01-02]

A We had no memory of his name

B Time erased his name from our memory

© Forgetfulness surrounded his name from our minds.

D We forgot his name.

08. He looked all around and disappeared. The type of this sentence is

A simple

(B) compound

© complex

(Ans(B)

(Ans(A)

09. 'He is as ferocious as a tiger.' (comparative)

A tiger is not more ferocious than he

B A tiger is not ferocious than he. C A tiger is not ferocious than him

D A tiger is not more ferocious than him

10. Which one of the followings is a complex sentence?

Some students like to study in the morning

B I hate running, but like waling

© They are studying because they have a test in the afternoon

Too many cooks spoil the broth JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS .

11. Choose the correct transformation (into compound one) 'You must work hard to succeed.'

(A) If you work hard you will not fail

You must work hard for not failing

© You should work hard to avoid failing

② You must work hard or you will fail.

12, "My ambition is to serve the country" The complex form of the sentence is:

To serve my country is my ambition.

B My ambition is that I shall serve my country.

© My ambition is that I should serve my country.

(D) All

13. "I was angry but I did not punish him"- The complex form of the sentence is:

A He was not punished as I was angry.

B In spite of being angry, I did not punish him.

© Being angry I did not punish him.

Though I was angry, I did not punish him.

14. Identify the imperative sentence.

A I shall go to college.

® Matin is singing a song.

© Stand up.

① It has been raining since morning.

15. "How gorgeous is the sunset!" The assertive form of the sentence is:

A How is the sunset so gorgeous?

B The sunset is gorgeous, isn't it?

© The sunset is very gorgeous D How gorgeous the sunset is!

(Ans(C)

16. What type of sentence is it: Let me go.

**A** Assertive

**B** Imperative

© Optative D Exclamatory

17. Which of the following is a compound sentence?

After he came here, he talked to him

B He came here but I did not talk to him

© He stopped to talk to him

1 He could not but talk to him.

18. The South Pole is too cold for human beings to live in. It is a: A complex sentence

® simple sentence

© compound sentence

O conditional sentence (Ans B)

19. He put on his hat and went out. Complex form of this sentence is: A He went out after he had put his hat on.

® Putting his hat on, he went out.

C He put on his hat to go out.

D He put on his hat went out.

20. He failed because he was so rash. Compound form of this sentence is:

A He failed because of being rash.

B He was too rash and therefore failed.

© Being too rash made him failed. As he was too rash, he failed.



ENGLISH
Chapter 8

# **TENSE**

TIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS



Part 1

### At a glance (Most Important Information)

Tense অর্থ সময়। কোনো কাজ সম্পাদনের সময়কে tense বলে। Verb এর রূপ পরিবর্তনের মাধ্যমেই Sentence এর action সম্পদ্ধ হত্যার সময় সম্বন্ধে ধারণা পাত্যা যায়। Tense প্রধানত তিন প্রকার। যথা : (i) Present Tense (ii) Past Tense (iii) Future Tense। প্রত্যেক প্রকার Tense কে আবার চার ভাগে ভাগ করা যায়।

#### The Present Tense

- > যে verb এর কাজ বর্তমান সময়ে সংঘটিত হয় বোঝায় তাকে Present Tense বলে.। Ex: I read a book.
- 🗖 Present Tense এর প্রকারভেদ : Present Tense কে চারভাগে ভাগ করা হয়েছে । যথা :
  - (i) Present indefinite Tense (ii) Present Continuous Tense (iii) Present Perfect Tense

(iv) Present Perfect Continuous Tense.

## Present Indefinite Tense / Simple Present Tense

- 🔲 যে Tense দারা বর্তমানে কোন কাজ করা বোঝায় এবং অভ্যাসগত কাজ বা চিরন্তন সত্য বোঝায় তাকে Present Indefinite Tense / Simple Present Tense বলে। Ex: He reads a book.
- Identification: Subject এর পর মূল verb এর present form ব্যবহৃত হয়। তবে subject (কর্তা) third person singular number হলে মূল verb এর শেষে 's/es' যোগ করতে হয়।

Structure Active Sense: Subject + verb (verb + s/es) + object + extension. Ex: I go to school regularly.

Passive Sense: Subject + am/is/are + Past participle + extension. Ex: The terrorist was arrested.

- 🖸 Present Indefinite Tense এর ব্যবহার: (i) চিরন্তন সত্য (universal truth) অর্থে: The sun rises in the east.
  - (ii) অভ্যাসগত (Habitual fact) অর্থে: He goes to bed at ten o'clock everyday.
  - (iii) সাধারণ ভবিষ্যত অর্থে : Durgapuja begins in the next month.
  - (iv) সাধারণত Sentence-এ নিমের Adverb বা Adverbial phrase থাকলে, Present Indefinite Tense হয়।

Always, often, how often, very often, never, occasionally, usually, generally, frequently, regularly, every + time (every + day/week/ morning), sometimes, on Mondays, twice, in Summer etc.

Ex: He goes to school everyday.

- (v) কোনো লেখক বা বক্তার বক্তব্য উদ্ধৃতির ক্ষেত্রে: Shakespeare says, Life is a tale told by an idiot.
- (vi) First Conditional sentence এর ক্ষেত্রে: If he wants, I will help him.
- ☐ Different forms of Present Indefinite Tense:

Affirmative— হ্যাঁ বোধক	Interrogative Question— পন্ন বোধক	Negative – না বোধক	
I write.	Do I write?	I do not write.	
We write.	Do we write?	We do not write.	
You write.	Do you write?	. You do not write.	
He/she writes.	Does he/she write?	He/she does not write.	
They write.	Do they write?	They do not write.	

#### **Present Continuous Tense**

- 📮 যে Tense দ্বারা বর্তমানকালে কোন কাজ চলছে বা নিকট ভবিষ্যতে চলবে বোঝায় তাকে Present Continuous Tense বলে। Ex: I am reading a book.
- 🖸 Identification: Subject এর পর মূল verb এর person ও number অনুসারে am, is, are বসে এবং মূল verb এর শেষে ing যোগ হয়।

Structure Active Sense: Subject + am/is/are + মূল verb সাথে ing + extension. Ex: I am reading a book now.

Passive Sense: Subject + am/is/are + being + Past participle form of verb + extension. Ex: The work is being done at the moment.

Present Continuous Tense এর ব্যবহার:

- ➤ সাধারণ ভবিষ্যতকালের অর্থে: I am leaving tomorrow.(come/go, verb ছাড়া অন্য সকল verb এর সাথে ভবিষ্যতের সময়ের উল্লেখ করতে হয়)।
- > অতীতে শুকু হয়ে বর্তমানেও কিছু সময় চলে অর্থে: Arnob is working for examination.
- ▶ পরিবর্তনশীল অবস্থা বোঝাতে: The population of Bangladesh is increasing rapidly.
- ≽ Today, this season, this year. ইত্যাদি বোঝাতে : He often goes to school by us but today he is going by train.
- সব সময়, ক্রমাগত, আজীবন চলছে বোঝাতে: I am going to America forever.
- নিকটতম ভবিষ্যত: Navid is coming tomorrow.
- ≽ সাধারণত Sentence-এ Adverb বা Adverbial phrase থাকৰে, Present Continuous Tense হয়:

Manu	I di mamant I	at this time	at present	still	look	listen
Now	at this moment	at this time	at present	5111	1002	- Hoton

নিচের verb হলো সাধারণত continuous form এ ব্যবহৃত হয় না :

see, hear, smell, notice, recognize, appear, look, seem, want, wish, desire, feel, like, love, hate, think, suppose, consider, trust, remember, forget, know, imagine, mean, mind, understand, own, possess, belong to, contain, believe, agree.

Note তবে বিশেষ কোন অর্থ প্রকাশ করতে এগুলোর continuous form হয়।

JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS .

Different forms of Present Continu	dons (brogressive).	Ouestion— প্রশ্ন বেথিক	
Affirmative— হা বোধক	Negative— ना त्वापक	The second secon	
I am writing .	I am not writing.	Am I writing?	
We are writing.	We are not writing.	Are we writing?	
You are writing.	You are not writing.	Are you writing?	
He/she is writing.	He/she is not writing.	Is he/she writing?	
They are writing	They are not writing.	Are they writing?	

## Present Perfect Tense

_	যে Tense থারা কোন কাজ শেষ হয়েছে কিন্তু তার ফল বর্তমানে বিদ্যমান তাকে Preser	nt Perfect Tense 301   Ex: I have done the work.
	य Tense बार्चा किन कार्क स्मिर द्वार्ष्ट किन्न जान कर्न वर्जभारन विमानन जारेन Fresch	III I CITCOL I GIIO

Identification : Subject এর পর person ও number অনুসারে have/ has বসে এবং মূল verb এর past participle form ব্যবহৃত হয়।

Structure Active Sense: Sub + have/has + past participle + ext. Ex: He has completed his work.

Passive Sense: Subject + have/has + been + past participle + ext. Ex: The work has been completed by him.

## 🔲 Present Perfect Tense এর ব্যবহার :

- 🗲 অতীত ঘটনার ফল এখনও বর্তমানে বিদ্যমান অর্থে : Moulana Bhashani has done a lot for our country.
- 🗲 অতীতে কোন কাজ সংঘটিত হয়েছে এবং বর্তমানেও ঘটতে পারে অর্থে : I have seen wolves in that forest.
- 🕨 অভ্যাসগত কর্ম (habitual fact) : They have always answered my letter.
- > সম্প্রতি গত কোনো কাজের কানায় : I have already done the work.
- 🕨 অনেক সময়, নিৰ্দিষ্ট সময় বোঝাতে since যুক্ত বাক্যে: He has got a bad headache since an hour.
- ➤ Sentence-এ It's the (first / second) time এমন উল্লেখ থাকলে Present perfect tense হয়। Ex: This is the second time this has happened.
- ➤ সাধারণত Sentence-এ Adverb বা Adverbial phrase থাকলে, Present Perfect Tense হয়:

Adverb: Just, just now, already, yet, never, ever, lately, recently এক Adverbial phrase: so far, up to now, up to the present

Ex: They have just done the work.

➤ চিঠিপত্ৰে present perfect Tense হয়: I am sorry I have not written before.

#### ☐ Different forms of Present Perfect Tense:

Affirmative—হা বোধক	Negative— ना त्वाधक	Question— প্রশ্ন বোধক
I have written .	I have not written.	Have I written?
We have written.	We have not written.	Have we written?
You have written.	You have not written.	Have you written?
He/she has written.	He/she has not written.	Have he/she written?
They have written.	They have not written.	Have they written?

#### **Present Perfect Continuous Tense**

- 🔲 যে Tense দ্বারা কোন কাজ পূর্বে শুরু হয়ে বর্তমানে চলছে বোঝায় তাকে Present Perfect Continuous Tense বলে। Ex: I have been reading for two hours.
- 🔲 Identification: Subject এর পর person ও number অনুসারে have been/ has been বসে এবং মূল verb এর শেষে ing যোগ হয়। বাক্যে since, for, how long, ever since; যাবৎ, ধরে, থেকে, হতে ইত্যাদি থাকলে Present Perfect Continuous tense হয়।

#### Structure

Active Sense: Subject + have been/has been + ing verb + object/complement. Ex: He has been playing football for 30 minutes. Passive Sense: Subject + have/has + been + being + past participle + ext. Ex: Football has been being played by him.

#### 🔲 Present Perfect Continuous Tense এর ব্যবহার :

- ➤ দীর্ঘ সময় বোঝালে for এবং নিদিষ্ট সময় বোঝালে since হয় : I have been reading since morning.
- > পুনঃপুন কার্য অর্থে: I have been writing letters since breakfast.
- > ছিতিশীল অৰ্থ জ্ঞাপক word যেমন : stay, sit, stand, wait, study, lie, learn, rest, live, sleep, rain, work, teach এই শব্দগুলো অধিকাংশ ক্ষেত্ৰে Present Perfect Continuous Tense হয়।

Note সাধারণত নির্দিষ্ট সময় বোঝাতে since এবং অনির্দিষ্ট সময়ের ব্যাপ্তি (duration of time) বোঝাতে for ব্যবহৃত হয়। Present perfect এবং Present Perfect Continuous Tense-এর মধ্যে বর্তমান মিল দেখা যায়, তাই Modern English Grammar-এ Present Perfect Continuous tense-কে Present Perfect হিসেবে ব্যবহার করা হয়(for / since উল্লেখ থাকলেও)।

Ex: It has been raining for three days (duration of time, অনির্দিষ্ট সময়) It has been raining since Monday (Monday প্রেকে, নির্দিষ্ট সময়)

Different forms of Present Perfect Continuous Tense:

Affirmative—হা বোধক	Negative— না বোধক	Owesting		
I have been writing.	I have not been writing.	Question— প্রশ্ন বোধক		
We have been writing.	We have not been writing.	Have I been writing?		
You have been writing.	You have not been writing.	Have we been writing?		
He/she has been writing.	He/she has not been writing	Have you been writing?		
They have been writing.	They have not been writing.	Have he/she been writing?		
Y PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBL	The state of the s	Have they been writing?		

LICATIONS • JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS • JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS • JOYKOLY PUBLICATION

#### The Past Tense

যে verb এর কাজ অতীত সময়ে সংঘটিত হয়েছে বোঝায় তাকে Past Tense বলে। Ex: I saw him.

Past Tense এর প্রকারভেদ : Past Tense কে চারভাগে ভাগ করা হয়েছে । যথা :

(i) Past Indefinite Tense

(ii) Past Continuous Tense

(III) Past Perfect Tense

(iv) Past Perfect Continuous Tense

## Past indefinite Tense

🔲 যে Tense ছারা কোন কাজ অতীতে সংঘটিত হয়েছিল এবং তার ফল বর্তমানে আর নেই বোঝায় তাকে Past indefinite Tense বলে। Ex: I did the work.

🛘 Identification : Subject এর পর মূল verb এর past form,ব্যবহৃত হয়।

Structure Active Sense: Subject + Past Verb + extension. Ex: I went home yesterday.

Passive Sense: Subject + was/were + Past participle + extension. Ex: I was advised to get the visa in advance.

Present Indefinite Tense এর ব্যবহার:

▶ Past habit অতীতকালে অভ্যাস বোঝালে বাংলায় ক্রিয়ার শেষে 'ল' না হয়ে 'ত' হয় : Arnob would play cricket every afternoon.

🕨 অতীতকালের সাধারণ অভ্যাস বোঝাতে often, always, usually, regularly ইত্যাদি যোগ করে simple past ব্যবহার করা হয়:

Ex: He watered the plants regularly.

> স্বতীতে সংঘটিত কাজ বোঝাতে : Belal went there yesterday.

🕨 অতীতের অভ্যাসগত কর্ম বোঝাতে : I used to swim in the pond regularly.

🕨 অনুরোধ জ্ঞাপনে : Would you please give me a cup of tea?

🕨 কোনো Sentence-এ যদি অতীত নির্দেশক adverb yesterday, last + time (night, year, week, month), ago, for a while, it is time, it is high time, wish, long, since, once etc. থাকে, তাহলে বাক্যটি সাধারণত Past Indefinite Tense হবে।

Different forms of Past Indefinite Tense:

oifferent forms of Past Indefinite ' Affirmative—হা বোধক	Negative— না বোধক	Question— প্রশ্ন বোধক Did I play?	
	I did not play.		
I played.	We did not play.	Did we play?	
We played.	A STATE OF THE STA	Did you play?	
You played.	You did not play.	Did he/she play?	
He/she played.	e played. He/she did not play.		
They played.	They did not play.	Did they play?	

## Past Continuous Tense

- 🚨 যে Tense ঘারা কোন কাজ অতীতে কিছু সময় ধরে চলছিল বোঝায় তাকে Past Continuous Tense বলে। Ex: It was raining heavily.
- 🛾 Identification: Subject এর পর person ও number অনুসারে was/were বসে এবং মূল verb এর শেষে ing যোগ হয়। বাক্যে at that moment, at that time, then ইত্যাদি থাকলে Past Continuous Tense হয়।

Structure Active Sense: Subject + was /were + verb-ing + extension. Ex: I was listening to BBC news then.

Passive Sense: Subject + was/were + being + past participle form of verb + extension. Ex: The class was being taken then.

🛘 Past Continuous Tense এর ব্যবহার:

> সদৃশ, অব্যাহত ও অবিরত কাজ বুঝালে today, last night, in the morning, in the afternoon ইত্যাদি অর্থে :

Ex: Last night I was walking and singing myself.

- ➤ Time expression বিহীন sentence এ কোন কাজের gradual development অর্থে: The day was getting colder and colder.
- ▶ পুনঃপুন সংঘটিত হচ্ছিল অর্থে always, continually, forever ইত্যাদি adverb এর সাথে: He was always ringing me up.
- 🕨 অতীত কালে কোনো কাজ কিছু সময় চলছিল বুঝাতে Past Continuous Tense হয় : He was reading a book.
- > অতীত কালে কোনো কাজ কিছু সময় চলছিল এবং এমন সময় অন্য কোনো কাজ হঠাৎ সংঘটিত হয়, এমন ক্ষেত্রে চলমান কাজটি Past Continuous tense হয় এবং অন্য কাজটি (হঠাৎ সংঘটিত বা অপেক্ষাকৃত কম ছায়ী) বোঝালে Past Indefinite Tense হয়।

Ex: When Imran came home, Mamun was watching television. Or, Mamun was watching television when Imran came home.

> অতীত কালে একাধিক কাজ একই সাথে চলমান বোঝালে সকল কাজেরই Past Continuous Tense হয়।

### Different forms of Past Continuous Tense:

Affirmative— হা বোধক	Negative না বোধক	Question— থল্ল বোধক	
I was playing.	I was not playing.	Was i playing?	
We were playing.	We were not playing.	Were we playing?	
You were playing.	You were not playing.	Were you playing?	
He/she was playing.	He/she was not playing.	Was he/she playing?	
They were playing.	They were not playing.	Were they playing?	

	The Future Tense	1
00	ম verb এর কাজ ভবিষ্যত কালে সংঘটিত হবে বোঝায় তাকে Future Tense বলে। Ex: She will sing a song.  Future Tense এর প্রকারতেদ : Future Tense কে চারভাগে ভাগ করা হয়েছে। যথাঃ  f) Future Indefinite Tense (ii) Future Continuous Tense (iii) Future Properties (iii) Future Continuous Tense (iii) Future Properties (iiii) Future Continuous Tense (iiii) Future Continuous Tense (iiii) Future Continuous Tense (iiiii) Future Continuous Tense (iiiiiiiii) Future Continuous Tense (iiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiii	
Letina 3	Future Indefinite Tense (iv) Future Perfect Continuous Tens	se

🔲 শ্রে Tense যারা কোন কাজ ভবিষ্যাত কালে ঘটবে বোঝায় তাকে Future Indefinite Tense বলে। Ex: He will come back.

Identification : Subject এর পরে person ও number অনুসারে shall বা will বসে এবং মূল verb এর present form ব্যবহৃত হয়। বাক্যে tomorrow, next, next week/ year, coming, ensuing, in the year/ days to come থাকলে Future Indefinite Tense হয়।

Active Sense : Subject + shall/ will + base form + extension, Ex : He will go to America tomorrow.

JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS • JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS 🖸 Future Indefinite Tense এর ব্যবহার :

- > Future habitual actions ভবিষ্যতকালের অভ্যাস বোঝালে: Spring will come.
- > Emotion, thinking, possessing, প্রভৃতি শব্দ গুলো অনেক সময় continuous form না হয়ে Future Indefinite Tense হয়। Ex: He will be here at six.
- 🤛 ভবিষ্যুৎ পরিকল্পনার ঘোষণা ,আবহাওয়ার পূর্বাভাস , খবরের কাগজে এবং সংবাদ প্রচারে প্রকাশ অর্থে : The fog will hold tomorrow.
- > কোনো কিছু নিয়মিত বা অভ্যাসগত নয় বরং মাঝে মাঝে ঘটে এমন অর্থে: At time he will read for hours.
- > কোন Sentence এর একটি অংশ যদি Future Indefinite tense হয়, তাহলে অন্য অংশটি Present Indefinite Tense হবে। অর্থাৎ, একটি sentence এ দৃটি অংশ Future হয় না।

Different forms of Future Indefinite Tense:

oifferent forms of Future Indefinite Affirmative— হা বোধক	Negative— না বোধক	Question— প্রশ্ন বোধক	
I shall do.	I shall not do.	Shall I do?	
We shall do.	We shall not do.	Shall we do?	
You will do	You will not do.	Will you do?	
He/she will do.	He/she will not do.	Will he/she do?	
They will do.	They will not do.	Will they do?	

#### **Future Continuous Tense**

- □ যে Tense দারা কোন কাজ ভবিষ্যত কালে কিছু সময় ধরে চলবে বোঝায় তাকে Future Continuous Tense বলে। Ex: I shall be doing the work.
- 🔲 Identification : Subject এর পর person ও number অনুসারে shall be বা will be বসে এবং মূল verb এর শেষে ing যোগ হয়।

Structure Active Sense: Subject + shall/will + be + ing verb + extension. Ex: I shall be waiting for you.

Passive Sense: Subject + shall/will + be + being + V<sub>3</sub>+ extension. Ex: The work is being done at the moment.

🛘 Future Continuous Tense এর ব্যবহার :

- > ভবিষ্যতের পুরো সময় ধরে চলবে অর্থে: I shall be reading all morning.
- ≽ পরিকল্পনা বা নির্ধারিত ব্যবস্থা অনুযায়ী ভবিষ্যতে কাজ চলবে অর্থে : He will be reading late every night next month.

s Tense:  Negative— না বোধক	Question— প্রশ্ন বোধক
A STATE OF THE STA	Shall I be doing?
	Shall we be doing?
	Will you be doing?
	Will he/she be doing?
He/she will not be doing.  They will not be doing.	Will they be doing?
	I shall not be doing.  We shall not be doing.  You will not be doing.  He/she will not be doing.

## Present Indefinite Tense

- 🚨 যে Tense দারা ভবিষ্যতে সংঘটিত হওয়া দুটি কাজের মধ্যে যেটি আগে/পূর্বে সংঘটিত হবে তাকে Future perfect Tense বলে । তবে যেটি পরে সংঘটিত হবে সেটি Present Indefinite Tense হয়। Ex: I shall have written the letter by that time.
- 🛛 Identification: Subject এর পর person ও number অনুসারে Shall have/will have বসে এবং মূল verb এর past participle form হয়। Sentence এ By the time / By this time, by next month/day/ year ইত্যাদি থাকলে future perfect tense হয়।

Structure: Active Sense: Subject + shall/ will + have + v<sub>3</sub> + extension. Ex: He will have played football. Passive Sense: Subject + shall/ will + have been + v<sub>3</sub> + extension. Ex: Football will have been played by him

🛘 Future Perfect Tense এর ব্যবহার :

- ➤ ভবিষ্যতের সম্ভাবনা বা অনুমান বোঝাতে : Ex: You will have reached the letter.
- ➤ সময় নিদেশক অর্থে: by, by then, by that time, by the  $10^{th}$  প্রভৃতি শব্দ থাকলে Future Perfect Tense হয়।

Ex: By the end of the next week he will have been in London for five years.

- ≽ Sentence এ By + future time থাকলে sentence টি Future Perfect Tense [will have + verb (Past participle form)] হয়।
- Ex: By the year 2030, researchers will have discovered a cure for cancer. Or, Researchers will have discovered a cure for cancer by
- ➤ Sentence এ Before + present / future tense থাকলে পরের অংশটি Future Perfect Tense হয়। Ex: Before 2020, I will have graduated.

Different forms of Future Perfect Tense:

ifferent forms of Future Perfect Tense : Negative— না বোধক		Question— প্রশ্ন বোধক	
Affirmative—হ্যাঁ বোধক		Shall I have done?	
shall have done.	I shall have not done.	Shall we have done?	
We shall have done.	We shall have not done.	Will you have done?	
You will have done	You will have not done.	Will he/she have done?	
He/she will have done.	He/she will have done.	Will they have done?	
They will have done.	They will have not done.	TOWKOLY PURLICATIONS • JOYKOLY	

JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS .

# **Future Perfect Continuous Tense**

	Future Perfect Continuous	Tense বলে। অর্থাৎ যে কাজা	1
۵	ৰে Tense ছারা কোন কাজ ভবিষ্যত কালে শুরু হয়ে নিদিষ্ট সময় পর্যন্ত চলবে বোঝায় তাকে Future Perfect Continuous স্কু হয়ে নিদিষ্ট সময় পর্যন্ত চলবে বোঝায় তাকে Future Perfect Continuous Tense ও যেটি পরে শুরু হবে সেটি Present Indefinite Tense হয়।	to the original to the street	

Ex: I shall have been reading the book for two hours.

🔲 Identification : Subject এর পর shall have been/ will have been বসে এবং মূপ verb এর শেষে ing যোগ হয়।

Structure Active Sense: Subject + shall / will + have been + ing To verb + ext.Ex: He will have been playing football. Passive Sense: Subject + shall /will + have been + being + V<sub>3</sub> + ext. Ex: Football will have been being played by him.

🔲 Future Perfect Continuous Tense এর ব্যবহার ৪

➤ By বুক time expression অর্থে। Ex: By the end of the week, he will have been living here for five years.

foot Continuous Tense

ferent forms of Future Perfect Continuous Tense		Ouestion श्रेश द्वाधर	
Affirmative— হ্যা বোধক	Negative ना व्यापक		
The state of the s	I shall not have been doing.	Shall I have been doing?	
I shall have been doing.		Shall we have been doing?	
We shall have been doing.	We shall not have been doing.	Will you have been doing?	
You will have been doing	You will not have been doing.	Will you have been doing.	
	He/she will not have been doing.	Will he/she have been doing?	
He/she will have been doing.		Will they have been doing?	
They will have been doing.	They will not have been doing.	Will they have been a	

He/she will have been doing.  They will have been doing.	They will not have	The second secon	Will they
Part 2 cd Sach Land 1977 as	Most Imp	oortant MCQ	ic And being
<ul> <li>The number of COVID-19 related deat</li> <li>have overwhelmed</li> <li>has overwhelmed</li> <li>are overwhelming</li> <li>has been overwhelmed</li> </ul>	al Huga I seek disjoined	A coming  14. I came here afte  A stopped	ed there. B come or the rain -
02. Don't make so much noise, Shibli	to study for his	© was stop	ight shipping

admission test! (A) try ® tries (Ans(D)

© tried (D) is trying 03. By this time next year, I ...... all my exams.

(B) have taken A will taken O will have taken (D) took (Ans(C

04. Sumon is not here, he is out -- his uncle.

© visiting D visits (Ans(C) A visited (B) is visiting 05. The train -late three times this week.

® has been (A) is D is being (Ans(B) C have been

06. By the time they arrive -O he leaves O he left (Ans (A)

A he'll have left B he'll leave

07. I — to a foreign country. B am never gone A was never been

© have never been D am never been (Ans(C)

08. It - raining since the morning.

(B) had been raining A has been (D) were

(Ans(A) 09. The skill of safe driving — necessary to avoid collisions,

which - many thousands of people annually. (A) is, hurt (B) was, will hurt

© will be, were hurt D would be, is hurt (Ans(A)

10. I - a letter when he came to my house.

A was writing B will be writing

@ am writing 1 wrote (Ans(A) 11. When you phoned, I - a shower.

A am having

B was having (C) had 1 had been (Ans B)

12. When dams are built, thousands of people -..

A were displaced B was displaced © is displaced

D are displaced (Ans(D)

- to English, the C came D did come (And)

erap I rue sallie britan (B) stop

1 had stopped

15. Ever since I stopped working, I ---- to save money by at home.

A have tried/having being cooked

B am trying/cooking

C have tried/cook D have been trying/cooking

16. Did you expect ---? Complete the sentence with a clause. A that he will visit you B him to visit you

© that he visited you that he would visit you

17. We shall finish the work before he — back

A come ® will come © comes 1 would come

18. I shall forgive him if he — to me for his misconduct. A pardons

(B) commits © apologizes D punishes

19. Deela -her hand when she was cooking dinner. (A) burnt

B is burning © will burn was burning

20. Although she — apart of the exavation team, she was not allowed to actively - in the field.

A is, working ® was, work © was, working D in, worked

21. What you (to do) last night?

A you did ® did you do O had you done O did you

22. Man did not know that the earth moves round the sun until it was-

(A) demonstrated (B) discovered © experimented (D) invented

23. My uncle arrived while I -- the dinner.

(A) would cook B had cooked © cook

JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS .

Ans B





Part

At a glance (Most Important Information)

Tense	Active	Passive
Present simple	verb এর base form	am/is/are + verb 43 past participle
Present Continuous	am/is/are + verb এর ba: _ form + ing	am/is/are + being + verb 49 past participle
Present Perfect	has/have + verb এর past participle	has/have + been + verb 49 past participle
Present Perfect Continuous	has/have been + verb এর base form+ ing	has/have + been + being + verb 43 past participle
Past Simple	verb এর past form	was/were + verb as past participle
Past Continuous	was/were + verb as base form+ing	was/were + being + verb 43 past participle
Past Perfect	had + verb এর past participle	had + been + verb 43 past participle
Past Perfect Continuous	had been + verb এর base form + ing	had been + being + verb 47 past participle
Future simple	shall/will + verb এর base form	shall be/will be + verb s past participle
Future Continuous	shall be/will be + verb and base form + ing	shall be being /will be being + verb 43 past participle
Future Perfect	shall have /will have + verb a past participle	shall have been/will have been + verb 43 past participle
Future perfect Continuous	shall have been/will have been + verb এর base form + ing	shall have been being/will have been being + verb + ing

Note: যদিও আধুনিক grammar এ future perfect continuous tense এর সাধারণত passive voice হর না

## **Voice Change of Tenses**

(i) Present Indefinite Tense এর ক্ষেত্রে voice পরিবর্তনের নিয়ম :

Structure Active voice এর object-টির subjective form + be verb (am/is/are) + verb এর past participle form + Appropriate preposition (by/to/with/ at/in/on/about) + এর subject-টির passive এর objective form.

Active: I eat rice.

Passive: Rice is eaten by me.

(ii) Present Continuous Tense এর ক্ষেত্রে voice পরিবর্তনের নিয়ম :

Structure Object টির subjective form + be verb (am/is/are) + being + verb এর past participle form + Appropriate preposition (by/to/with/at/in/on/about) + subject টির objective form.

Active: I am writing a letter.

Passive: A letter is being written by me.

(iii) Present Perfect Tense এর ক্ষেত্রে voice পরিবর্তনের নিরম :

Structure Object Fix subjective form + have/has + verb a past participle form + Appropriate preposition (by/to/with/at/in/ on/about) + subject টির objective form. Passive: A letter has been written by him.

Active: He has written a letter.

(iv) Past Indefinite Tense এর ক্ষেত্রে voice পরিবর্তনের নিরম :

Structure Object এর subjective form + was/were + verb এর past participle form + Appropriate preposition (by/to/with/at/ in/on/

about) + subject টির objective form.

Passive: A letter was written by Rony.

Active: Rony wrote a letter.

(v) Past Continuous Tense এর ক্ষেত্রে voice পরিবর্তনের নিরম : Structure Object টির subjective form + was/were + being + verb এর past participle form + Appropriate preposition (by/to/with/at/in/on/about) + subject णित्र objective form.

Active: He was writing a letter.

Passive: A letter was being written by him.

(vi) Past Perfect Tense এর ক্ষেত্রে voice পরিবর্তনের নিয়ম:

Structure Object form + have/has + verb as past participle form + Appropriate preposition (by/to/with/at/

in/on/about) + subject টির objective form.

Passive: A letter had been written by him.

MONKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . (vii) Future Indefinite Tense এর ক্ষেত্রে voice পরিবর্তনের নিয়ম :

Structure Object তির subjective form + shall/will be + verb এর past participle form + Appropriate preposition (by/to/with/at/in/on/about) + subject for objective form.

Active: He will write a letter.

Passive: A letter will be written by him.

(viii) Future Continuous Tense এর ক্ষেত্রে voice পরিবর্তনের নিয়ম :

Structure Object for subjective form + shall/will be + being + verb 43 past participle form + Appropriate preposition (by/to/with/at/in/on/about) + subject छिन्न objective form.

Active: We shall be taking tea.

Passive: Tea will be being taken by us

(ix) Future Perfect Tense এর ক্ষেত্রে voice পরিবর্তনের নিয়ম :

Structure Object এর subjective form + shall/will + have been + verb এর past participle form + Appropriate preposition (by/to/with/at/in/on/about) + subject এর objective form.

Active: He will have read the book.

Passive: The book will have been read by him.

# Voice Change of Modal Verbs

Rule-01 Modal Auxiliary-এর ক্ষেত্রে voice পরিবর্তনের নিয়ম:

Structure Object এর subjective form + modal auxiliary verb (may/ might, can/ could, will/ would, shall/ should, must, ought to, going to) + be + verb এর past participle form + preposition (by/ to/ of/ with ) + subject এর objective form.

Active: You must do the work.

Passive: The work must be done by you.

Rule-02 Be going to এর passive এ going এর কোনো পরিবর্তন হয়না।

Structure Object + be verb + going to + be + verb এর past participle + by + subject.

Active: He is going to open a bank account,

Passive: A bank account is going to be opened by him.

Rule-03 Active voice এ (am to/is to/are to/have to/has to) ইত্যাদি থাকলে passive voice এর ক্ষেত্রে:

Structure Object + (am to/is to/ are to/ have to/ has to/) + be + verb এর past participle + by + subject

Active: I have to do it.

Passive: It has to be done by me.

Rule-04 সাহায্যকারী verb বিহীন active voice কে passive এ রূপান্তর:

Structure Object এর subject + (am/is/are/ was/ were) + verb এর past participle + by + subject এর object.

Active: BBC broadcast the breaking news.

Passive: The breaking news was broadcast by BBC.

# **Voice Change of Imperative Sentence**

Rule-01 Do not দিয়ে শুরু হওয়া Imperative sentence কে Active voice থেকে Passive voice এ পরিবর্তন করার সময়:

Structure Let not + object এর subjective form + be + verb এর past participle form.

Active: Do not hate the poor.

Passive: Let not the poor be hated.

Rule-02 শুধুমাত্র মূল verb দিয়ে শুরু হওয়া Imperative sentence কে Active voice থেকে Passive voice এ পরিবর্তন করার সময় :

Structure Let + object এর subjective form + be + verb এর past participle form.

Active: Open the door.

Passive: Let the door be opened.

Rule-03 বাক্যের ভরতে Let + ব্যক্তিবাচক object (me/us/you/ them/her/him) যুক্ত Imperative sentence কে Active voice থেকে Passive voice এ পরিবর্তন করার সময় :

Structure Let + object এর subjective form + be + verb এর past participle form + preposition (by/ to/ with/at/in/on/about) +

Active: Let me write a letter.

Passive: Let a letter be written by me.

Rule-04 বাক্যের শুরতে Never যুক্ত Imperative sentence কে Active voice থেকে Passive voice এ পরিবর্তন করার সময়: Structure Let + not + object টির subjective form + be + verb এর past participle form,

Active: Never tell a lie.

Passive: Let not a lie ever be told.

# Voice Change of Interrogative Sentence

Rule-01 বাক্যের ভরতে Auxiliary verb (am, is, are, was, were, have, has, had) যুক্ত interrogative sentence কে Active voice থেকে Passive

Structure Auxiliary verb + object টির subjective form + been + verb এর past participle form + Appropriate preposition (by/to/with/at/in/on/about) + subject টির objective form.

Active: Has he done it?

Passive: Has it been done by him?

NY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYK Rule-02 বাক্যের ভরতে who যুক্ত Interrogative sentence কে Active voice থেকে Passive voice এ পরিবর্তন করার সময় :

Structure By whom + auxiliary verb + subject + be + IPI verb 4 past participle form +?

Active: Who will help you?

Passive: By whom will you be helped?

Rule-03 বাক্যের ভরতে whom যুক্ত Interrogative sentence কে Active voice থেকে Passive voice এ পরিবর্তন করার সময় :

Structure Who + auxiliary verb + object টির subjective form + verb এর past participle form + Appropriate preposition (by/ to/ with/at/in/on/about) + subject ba objective fcrm.

Active: Whom did you call?

Passive: Who was called by you?

Note: Have, has, had থাকলে been বসবে আর যদি verb এর সাথে ing থাকে তাহলে being বসবে।

Active: Whom has he beaten?

Passive: Who has been beaten by him?

Rule-04 উক্তে what যুক্ত Interrogative sentence কে Active voice থেকে Passive voice করার সময়:

Structure What + auxiliary verb + verb as past participle form + Appropriate preposition (by/to/with/at/in/on/about) + subject তির objective form +?.

Active: What do you want?

Passive: What is wanted by you?

## **Quasi Passive Voice**

Quasi passive voice (কর্মকর্ত্বাচ্য): Quasi শব্দের অর্থ half বা অর্ধেক অর্থাৎ, কোনো বাক্যের এক অংশের ক্রিয়া কর্তা নিজে সম্পন্ন করে আবার বাকি অংশের u dzii adzilli to sanala ক্রিয়া তার উপর এসে বর্তায় তখন তাকে Quasi passive voice বলে।

Active: Honey tastes sweet.

Passive: Honey is sweet when it is tasted.

Rule-01 Quasi passive যুক্ত Active voice কে Passive voice এ পরিবর্তন করার সময়:

Structure Subjective form + be verb + verb এর পরবর্তী অংশ + when it + be verb + verb এর past participle form.

Active: Rice sells cheap.

Passive: Rice is cheap when it is sold.

Rule-02 Complement বিহীন Quasi-passive verb এর passive করার ক্ষেত্রে:

Structure | Subject + be verb + being + verb पत्र past participle.

Active: The house is building.

Passive: The house is being built.

## **Use of Prepositions**

সাধারণত Verb ভেদে বিভিন্ন preposition বসে: যেমন-

Rulc-01 Passive voice এ সব সময় by বসে না। কিছু শব্দের সাথে to, at, with, in ইত্যাদি বসে। (Annoy, Charm, Displease, Dissatisfy,

Marvel, Please, Shock, Stun, Surprise, Vex) ইত্যাদির পরে ব্যক্তি (person) বোঝালে with বসে বাকি ক্ষেত্রে at বসে।

Note: আচরণ, গুণ, কাজ ইত্যদি বুঝালে at হয়। তবে কিছু ক্ষেত্রে আচরণ, কাজ বোঝালে at এর পরিবর্তে with/by বসে।

Active: His behaviour surprised me.

Passive: I was surprised at his behaviour.

Rule-02 Passive voice এ (Cover/Cram/Decorate/ Ornament/ Crowed/Fill/Throng/seize) ইত্যাদির পরে by এর পরিবর্তে with বসে।

Active: Smoke fills the room.

Passive: The room is filled with smoke.

Rule-03 Contain, embody, include, subsume ইত্যাদির verb এর passive form এর পরে in বসে।

Passive: All the good qualities are embodied in my teacher.

Active: My teacher embodies all the good qualities.

Rule-04 Passive voice এ known এর পরে to ও worried এর পর about বসে।

Passive: Are they known to you?

Active: Do you know them?

Ex: A tree is known by its fruits.

Note: কিছু ক্ষেত্রে নিজস্বতা/পরিচয় বোঝাতে by বসে।

Rule-05 Active voice এর verb টি Group verb হলে তার সাথে সংযুক্ত preposition টি passive এর ক্ষেত্রে past participle সাথে বসে।

Ex: A new cabinet has been sworn in in Dhaka.

# Passive to Active

Passive voice কে Active voice এ পরিবর্তনের তেমন কোনো নিয়ম নেই। কারণ Active voice এর নিয়ম জানা থাকলেই passive voice থেকে Active voice এ পরিবর্তন করা যাবে। Sentence এ subject দেওয়া না থাকলে Passive থেকে Active করার সময় একটি সুবিধাজনক subject (Someone/ somebody/ people/the authority) ইত্যাদি ধরে নিতে হবে।

Passive: English is spoken all over the world.

Active: People speak English all over the world.

Part

# Most Important MCQ



(Ans(D)

01. She was then making tea. Which is the passive form of the 11. The passive form of "The storm damaged the banyan tree" previous sentence?

A Tea was being made by her then

- B Tea was made by her then
- Tea were being made by her

Tea was being made by her

02. 'Elizabeth unwillingly undertook the sea voyage.' passive form of the sentence is -.

- A The sea voyage was undertaken by Elizabeth unwillingly
- The sea voyage is undertaken by Elizabeth unwillingly
- O Unwillingly by Elizabeth, the sea voyage undertaken.
- The sea voyage had undertaken by Elizabeth unwillingly

03. The correct passive form of 'Who baked the cake?' is -.

- A Who the cake was baked?
- B By whom has the cake been baked?
- © By who was the cake baked?

D By whom was the cake baked?

04. 'Shubho ate four pieces of Hilsha fish at dinner.' The passive form of the sentence is-

A Four pieces of Hilsha fish at dinner were ate by Shubho.

- B At dinner four pieces of Hilsha fish Shubho ate.
- © Four pieces of Hilsha fish were eating by Shubho at dinner.
- At dinner four pieces of Hilsha fish were eaten by Shubho.

- 05. "Whom do you want?" Change into passive.
  - (A) By whom you are wanted? (B) By whom are you wanted?
  - © Whom is wanted by you? Who is wanted by you? Ans D

06. The art of cooking - in ancient India.

- A is perfected
- B will perfect
- 1 was perfected

© were perfected 07. Change the form of voice: 'He did not give up the fight even though he was badly bruised.'

- The fight did not give up by him even though he was badly bruised.
- B The fight had not give up by him even though he was badly bruised.
- © The fight was not given up by him even though he was badly bruised.
- The fight was not giving up by him even though he was badly bruised.

08. The correct passive form of "Does he speak English well?" is-

- A Is English spoke well by him?
- B Was English spoken well by him?
- © Is English spoken well by him?
- D Is English spoken well to him?

09. Select the correct passive form of: We insist on punctuality in this office.

- A Punctuality is insisted on in this office
- B Punctuality should be insisted in this office
- @ Punctuality be insisted in this office
- D Punctuality is to be insisted on in this office
- B It is to be insisted that punctuality should be in this office.

10. The best passive form of the sentence 'What do you want'? - is

- Mhat was wanting by you?
  - ® What is wanted by you?
  - © What was wanted by you?
- What is wanting by you? JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS .

is best expressed in-

- The storm resulted in the of the banyan tree
- The banyan tree was damaged by the storm
- © The banyan tree damaged was a consequence of the storm
- D The storm led to the damaged of the banyan tree

12. Which one is the correct passive voice of 'Who will help you'?

- By whom will you be helped?
- By who will you be helped?
- O Who will be helped by you?
- By whom you will be helped?
- By who you will be helped?

13. The passive of 'Who taught you French?' is-

- A By whom you were taught French?
- B By whom French was taught you?
- © French was taught you by whom?
- D By whom were you taught French?

14. Choose the correct passive form: His act surprised me. (A) I am surprised by his action (B) I was surprised at his act

- © I was surprised by his action. @ all
- 15. Change the voice of 'The critic wrote a scathing review'.
  - A review was written with the critic
  - A scathing review written by the critic
  - © A scathing review written and viewed by the critic
  - D A scathing review was written by the critic
- 16. Change the voice of 'We ought to have saved our environment'.
  - A Our environment ought to have been saved.
  - ® Our environment ought to have been save.
  - Our environment ought to had been saved.
  - Our environment ought to have saved.
- 17. Change the voice of 'He did not tell the dangerous secret to anybody'.
  - A The dangerous secret was not told to anybody by him
  - ® The dangerous secret was not told to him by anyone
  - © The dangerous secret was told not him to anybody
  - Anybody was not told about the dangerous secret by him

18. Choose the correct passive form: Why did your brother write such a letter?

- A Why was such a letter written by your brother?
- ® Why such a letter was written by your brother?
- © Why such a letter was written by your brother.
- D Why was such a letter been written by your brother?

19. Change the voice: The dog was biting my sister's shoes.

- My sister's shoes were being bitten by the dog.
- B My sister's shoes were bitten by the dog.
- My sister's shoes are being bitten by the dog.
- The dog bites my sister's shoes.

20. Change the voice of this sentence : He does not like people laughing at him.

- A People laughing at him are not liked by him
- B He does not like being laughed at
- © to be laughed at by people are not like by him
- D He does not like him being laughed at by people.



Solver

POTROLY MELECULAR - DESCRIPTIONS - DESCRIPTIONS - STRONG 04. Words/phrases শরিবর্তনের নিয়ম : কিছু কিছু words/phrases আছে যেওলো Direct থেকে Indirect করার পর পরিবর্তিত হয়।

Direct Speech	Indirect Speech	Direct Speech	Indirect Speech
This	That	This day	That day
These	Those	Today	That day
Here	There	Tonight	That night
Hence	Thence	Tomorrow	The next/following day
Hither	Thither	Yesterday	The previous day
Now	Then	Last night	The previous night
Come	Go	Last month	The previous month
Ago	Before	Last year	The previous year
Thus	So	Good morning	Wish good morning
So	That is why	Next week	The following week
Next year	The following year	Next month	The following month
It of a file	That/ It	The day after tomorrow	In two days time
The day before yesterday	Two days before	The day before yesterday	Two days before

স্কান্ত তবে এ পরিবর্তন বিপরীত ক্রমে হবে না। অর্থাৎ Direct Speech এ go থাকলে Indirect Speech এ come হবে না।

05. Modal verb এর পরিবর্তন:

	Direct Speech	Indirect Speech
Will, Shall		Would, should
Can, may	Constitution and process	Could, might
Must		had to the second secon

## Narration of Assertive Sentence

Assertive sentence কে Direct থেকে Indirect করার সময় Direct speech এর subject + say/said এর পরিবর্তে tell/told + object (যদি থাকে + inverted comma তুলে দিয়ে that + Reported speech এর subject + verb + (অতিরিক্ত অংশ)।

Structure Subject + say/said ----tell/told + object (যদি থাকে ) + that+ subject + verb + extension.

Direct: He said . "I do it." Indirect: He said that he did it.

Rule-01 Direct speech এ Reporting verb টি present বা Future tense এ থাকলে indirect speech এ শুধু person পরিবর্তন হয় কিন্তু পরিবর্তন হয় না ৷

Direct: The farmer says, "I am busy"

Direct: The farmer will say, 'I am busy"

Indirect: The farmer says that he is busy. Indirect: The farmer will say that he is busy.

Rule-02 Direct speech এ বক্তার বক্তব্যটি যদি Habitual (অভ্যাসগত) বা Eternal truth (চিন্নম্ভন সত্য) হয় তাহলে tense এর কোনো পরিবর্তন হয় না।

Direct: The teacher said, "The sun rises in the east." Indirect: The teacher said /told that the sun rises in the east

Rule-03 Direct speech এ it থাকলে indirect speech এ it হয়। অর্থাৎ indirect speech এ it এর কোন পরিবর্তন হয় না

Direct: He said, "I shall do it."

Indirect: He said that he would do it.

Rule-04 We ছারা যখন সমগ্র মানবজাতিকে বোঝায় তখন we 1st person হওয়া সত্ত্বেও indirect speech এ কোন পরিবর্তন হয় না ।

Direct: The teacher said, "We are mortal."

Indirect: The teacher said/told that we are mortal.

Rule- 05 Must এর পরিবর্তে had to হয়, কিন্তু First person এ must যখন কোন ভবিষ্যৎ কাজের দ্বারা বাধ্যবাধকতা বোঝায় তখন indirect speech এ must এ পরিবর্তে would have to হয়।

Direct: He said, "We must leave the house if the rent is increased."

Indirect: He said that they would have to leave the house if the rent was increased.

# Narration of Interrogative Sentence

Interrogative sentence কে Direct থেকে Indirect করার সময় Direct speech এর subject + say/said এর পরিবর্তে ask/asked/ enquire of/demanded of /wondered/ want to know + object (যদি থাকে) + inverted comma ভূলে দিয়ে if/whether বসে (তবে wh question বেমন : who, what, where, why, how থাকে, তাহলে if/ whether না হয়ে তার পরিবর্তে wh question হয়) + Reported speech এর subject + verb +

Structure Subject + say/said --- ask/asked/enquire of + object (যদি থাকে) + if/ whether (wh question যথা: who, what, where, why, how

Direct: I said to the boy, "Did you go to school?"

Indirect: I asked (enquired of) the boy if he had gone to school.

Rule-111 Direct speech এ should থাকলে indirect speech এ would হয়। কিন্তু, কর্তব্য বা উচিত বোঝালে should এর কোনো পরিবর্তন হয় না । Direct: The girl said, "Shall I go out for shopping?"

Indirect: The girl asked if she would go out for shopping. Direct: Partho said to me, "Shall I wait for you an hour?"

Rule-02 'Who' यथन subject হিসেবে ব্যবহৃত হয় তখন who পরে verb বসে এবং বাকী অংশ Narration এর নিয়ম অনুযায়ী হয়। Indirect: Partho asked me if he should wait for an hour.

Direct: "Who was the first man to fly in the space?", the examiner asked the boy.

Indirect: The examiner asked the boy who was the first man to fly in the space.

# PURISORY PUBLICATIONS - JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS

Narration of Imperative Sentence

- Imperative sentence কে Direct থেকে Indirect করার সময় Direct speech এর subject + say/said এর পরিবর্তে request/requested, order/ordered, advise/advised, command + object (यमि धारक) + inverted comma पूरन मिरा to (ना रनापक नाका नारकात रक्षाता not to/forbid/prohibit হয়) + Reported speech এর subject + verb + extension (অতিরিক্ত অংশ )।
- structure Subject + say/said এর পরিবর্তে request--- requested/ order--- ordered/advise--- advised/command + object (যদি থাকে ) + to/not to/forbid/prohibit + subject + verb + extension.

Direct: The teacher said to me, "Don't come here."

Indirect: The teacher ordered me not to go there. Indirect: Father ordered me to go home at once.

Direct: Father said to me, "Go home at once."

Rule-III Imperative narration এ must, would, could, এই সকল modal Auxiliary verb এর কোন পরিবর্তন হয় না। আবার could বা would interrogative form ছাল্ড অনেক সময় এন্তলো imperative ভাব প্রকাশ করে।

Direct: He said to me, "Would you help me to do the sum?"

Indirect: He requested me to help him to do the sum.

Rule-02 Imperative sentence এর direct speech এ please থাকলে indirect speech এ এর পরিবর্তে kindly এবং sir এর পরিবর্তে Respectfully ব্যবহৃত হয়। Direct: The boy said to the teacher, "Sir, lend me your book please."

Indirect: The boy requested the teacher respectfully to lend him his book.

Rult-03 Imperative sentence দিয়ে যখন আদেশ, উপদেশ, অনুরোধ, এর অর্থ পরিষার ভাবে বোঝা যায় না তখন Reporting verb হিসেবে ask/ tell---asked/ told ব্যবহৃত হয় I

Direct: Nafis said to Romel, "Go away."

Indirect: Nafis asked Romel to go away. Rule- 04 কোনো কিছু নিষেধ/ বারন করা বোঝাতে Forbade বসে, এর সাথে কোনো প্রকার negative word (not/no ইত্যাদি) বসে না।

Direct: Mother said to me, "Don't run in the sun."

Indirect: Mother forbade me to run in the sun.

## Let ছারা তরু হলে

> Let জ্ব পর singular থাকলে:

Said এর পরিবর্তে told + Inverted comma উঠে গিয়ে conjunction ছিসেবে that বসে + subject এর পর might/ might be allowed to বসে + person ও tense পরিবর্তন করতে হয়।

Direct: Robiul said to me, "Let me learn English."

Indirect: Robiul told me that he might learn English.

Let ধর পর plural থাকলে:

smellire Said এর পরিবর্তে + proposed/ suggested to + Inverted comma উঠে গিয়ে conjunction হিসেবে that বসে + subject এর পর should + verb খেকে বাকি অংশ বসে। (subject হিসেবে we/they) হবে।

Direct: Razu said to me, "Let us go out for a walk."

Indirect: Razu proposed to me that we should go out for a walk.

# Narration of Optative Sentence

Optative sentence কে Direct থেকে Indirect করার সময় Direct speech এর subject + say/said এর পরিবর্তে wish/ wished /pray/prayed + object (যদি থাকে ) + inverted comma তুলে দিয়ে that + Reported speech এর subject + may/might + verb + (অতিরিক্ত অংশ) । Musture Subject + say/ said এর পরিবর্তে wish/wished, pray/prayed + object (যদি থাকে) + subject + may/might + verb + extension. Indirect: I wished that he might be happy. Direct: I said to him," May you be happy."

Narration of Exclamatory Sentence

Exclamatory sentence কে Direct থেকে Indirect করার সময় Direct speech এর subject + say/said এর পরিবর্তে আনন্দ বোঝাশে--exclaim/ exclaimed with joy/, দুঃৰ বোঝাৰে - exclaim/exclaimed with sorrow /, বিষয় বোঝাৰে --- exclaim/exclaimed in wonder + object (যদি থাকে ) + inverted comma সুলে দিয়ে that + Reported speech এর subject + verb + (very/great-- How/what যদি থাকে) + adjective + (অতিরিক্ত অংশ)। Subject + say/said পরিবর্তে exclaim/exclaimed in/with + joy/sorrow/wonder + object (যদি থাকে ) + that + subject + verb +

(How/what-very/great) + adjective + extension. Indirect: The man exclaimed with sorrow that he was undone.

Direct speech এ good bye + my friends যুক্ত narration কে indirect speech এ পরিণত করার সময় subject + said এর জায়গায় bade +

good bye + inverted comma डेठिएस मिएस to + वाकि जर्म। Indirect: He bade his friends good bye.

Me-02 Direct speech এ Fie! পাকলে indirect narration এ say/said to পরিবর্তে exclaimed that it was shameful + inverted কমা উঠিয়ে দিয়ে that +

Direct: The old man said to him, "Fie' you are such a coward."

Indirect: The old man exclaimed that it was shameful that he was such a coward. Direct speech এ poor fellow! থাকণে indirect narration এ say/said পরিবর্তে pitied the man and exclaimed + inverted কমা উঠিরে দিয়ে

Indirect: He pitied the man and exclaimed that he was greatly changed. Direct speech এ How/What থাকে এবং তা দিয়ে যদি আতিশয্য বোঝায় তাহলে indirect speech করার সময় How/what এর পরিবর্তে that + subject + दाकि जरम ।

Very/much/great ব্যবহৃত হয়।

Indirect: Arnob exclaimed with joy that it was a very fine bird

DYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS Direct: Arnob said, "What a fine bird it is."

MYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . MYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . MYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . MYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . MYKOLY

IOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . KYKOLY PUBLICATIONS .

# The এর ব্যবহার

- ≽ Adjective এর বিশেষ শ্রেণিকে নির্দেশ করলে তার পূর্বে the বসে। Ex: The rich are not always happy. এরকম- The pious, The poor ইত্যাদি
- 🕨 নির্দিষ্ট করে বুঝায় এমন common noun এর singular ও plural number এর পূর্বে The বসে। Ex: The boy is reading.
- ➤ Superlative degree সূচক শব্দের পূর্বে The বসে। Ex: Tanjila is the most beautiful girl.
- ▶ কিছু কিছু রোগের নামের পূর্বে The বসে। Ex: The humps, The measles, The gout etc.
- সমষ্টিবাচক দেশের নামের পূর্বে the বসে। Ex: The U.S.A, The United Kingdom.
- 🕨 শরীরের অঙ্গ প্রতাঙ্গের পূর্বে the বঙ্গে। Ex: I struck him on the cheek.
- নির্দিষ্ট তারিখের নামের পূর্বে The বলে। Ex: The 26th March.
- 🕨 Proper noun এর পূর্বে adjective পাকলে তার পূর্বে the বসে। Ex: The great Akbar was a mighty ruler.
- ➤ কোনো বিশেষ শ্রেণির মধ্যে তুলনা বুঝালে Proper Noun এর পূর্বে the বসে। Ex: Rabindranath is the Shakespeare of India (person বুঝালে).
  Ex: Sylhet is the London of Bangladesh (place বুঝালে).
- > নির্দিষ্ট বাদ্যযন্ত্রের নামের পূর্বে the বসে। Ex: He can play the flute.
- কোনো বাক্যে প্রথমবার কেনো Noun উল্লেখ করলে তার পূর্বে a/an বসে। দ্বিতীয়বার একই noun উল্লেখ করলে the বসে।
  Ex: The house has a beautiful garden. Let us sit in the garden.
- > Singular designation এর পূর্বে the বসে। Ex: The president, The headteacher, The Prime Minister.
- কোনো যন্ত্রের নাম, কিছু আবিষ্কার করা বুঝালে the বসে। Ex: Markoni invented the radio.
- ▶ বংশ বা পরিবারের পরিচয়জ্ঞাপক নাম plural হলে তার পূর্বে the বসে। Ex: The Khans, The Pathans.
- Material Noun / Abstract Noun কে নির্দিষ্ট করে বোঝাতে এদের পূর্বে The বলে। Ex: The water of this pond is dirty. Ex: The poverty of the man is really painful.
- মত- তত বা আনুপাতিক হাস-বৃদ্ধি বুঝাতে দুইটি adverb comparative এর প্রত্যেকটির পূর্বে the বসে। Ex: The earlier, the better.

  Ex: The more you get, the more you want.
- ≽ পৃথিবীতে যাহা কিছু একটি এদের নামের পূর্বে The বসে। Ex: The earth, the sun, the moon, the sky etc.
- Proper noun এর পূর্বে article বসে না। কিন্তু নির্দিষ্ট করে বোঝাতে কিছু proper noun এর পূর্বে সর্বদাই The বসে :

ধর্মগ্রহের নাম	The Holy Quran, The Bible, The Vedas, The Ramayana etc.
জাহাজের নাম	The Titanic, The Olympic, The Oasis of the Seas
সংবাদপত্রের নাম	The Prothom Alo, The Ittefaq, The Daily Star, The News Week etc.
ট্রেনের নাম	The Benapole Express, The Bandhan Express, The Bonolota Express etc.
এরোপ্লেনের নাম	The GMG Airlines, The Biman Bangladesh Airlines, The Hangsa Balaka etc.
নদীর নাম	The Buriganga, The Jamuna, Tha Karnaphuli, The Padma etc.
সাগরের/উপসাগরের নাম	The Bay Of Bengal, The Hudson Bay, The South China sea, The Arabian sea etc.
দ্বীপপুঞ্জের নাম	The Novaya Zemlya, The Andamans, The British Isles etc.
মরুভূমির নাম	The Arabian Desert, The Antarctic Desert, The Sahara Desert etc.
দিকের নাম	The North, The South, The East, The West etc.
পর্বতমাুলার নাম	The Himalayas, The Alps, The Andes, The Rockies etc.
মহাসাগরের নাম	The Atlantic Ocean, The Pacific Ocean, The Indian Ocean etc.

Note একটি মাত্র দ্বীপ (sandwip, kutubdia), পর্বতশৃঙ্গ (Mount Everest), অন্তরীপ (Cape of Good Hope) ইত্যাদি নামের পূর্বে Article বঙ্গে না। Ex: Mount Everest is a peak in the Himalaya mountain range.

> Ordinal number (first, second, third ......) এর পূর্বে 'The' বসে। Ex: The first, The third etc.

□ निद्धांक noun छलात्र शूर्व the वरम ना :

<ul> <li>বিখ্যাত গ্রন্থের লেখকের নাম গ্রন্থের পূর্বে থাকলে the বসে না।</li> <li>কিন্তু লেখকের নাম পূর্বে না থাকলে the বসে।</li> </ul>	Maxim Gorky's mother. (ম্যাক্সিম গোর্কি) এর লেখা মা উপন্যাস। The Gitanjoli o
<ul> <li>Squares, buildings, parks, streets, avenue ইত্যাদির নামের পূর্বে the বসে না।</li> </ul>	Buckingham Palace, College Street, Manik Mia Avenue.
<ul> <li>ভাষার নামের পূর্বে the বসে না। কিন্তু ভাষার নামের পরে language শব্দ টা উল্লেখ থাকলে the বসে।</li> </ul>	Bangla is our mother language. English is an international language. The English language is international.
• হুদের নামের পূর্বে the বৃসে না i	Foy's Lake, Lake Chilka
• দিনের বা মাসের নামের পূর্বে the বসে না।	Friday is holyday.
• পোশাকের পূর্বে the বসে না।	Put off your shirt.
ভ্রমন সম্পর্কিত যানবাহন বা ভ্রমন পথের পূর্বে the বসে না।	By bus, by train, by launch

#### Omission of Article

	Jamission of Affice	
	Abstract Noun 43 914 Article are an amount	-
н:	Abstract Noun এর পূর্বে Article বসে না। তবে নির্দিষ্টতার ক্ষেত্রে Article 'the' বসে।	

Rule-Ex: The kindness of Muhsin is known to all.

Rule-02: King বা Queen এর সাথে তাদের নাম থাকলে কিংবা কোনো Title কোনো Noun এর apposition হয়ে বসলে তার পূর্বে Article বসে না।

Ex: Mr. Hamid, Principal of our College, is an honest man.

Rule-03: কোনো ঋতু বা উৎসবের নামের পূর্বে article বসে না। Ex: Summer/winter/spring/autumn New Year's Day (But, the rainy season). Rule-04: Games ও meals এর নামের পূর্বে article বসে না। Ex: We have dinner/breakfast as usual time.

Ex: We like to play football/ cricket/ hockey/ tennis/ badminton etc.

Rule-15: Bed, school, college, university, hospital, mosque, prison, court ইত্যাদি ছানগুলো সাধারণ উদ্দেশ্যে ব্যবহৃত হলে এদের পূর্বে article বসে না। Ex: Rahim went to hospital as a patient.

Note কিন্তু ছানন্তলোতে পরিদর্শন করা বুঝালে বা অন্য অর্থ/ উদ্দেশ্য প্রকাশ করলে তাদের পূর্বে article বসে।

Ex: Mina's mother has gone to the school to see her.

Rule-lin: সাধারণত television, telephone ইত্যাদি এর পূর্বে কোনো article বসে না। কিন্তু কিছু ক্ষেত্রে Article বসে। Ex: I have bought a television. Ex: The telephone has had an enormous impact on life.

Rule-07: মৃত ব্যক্তির নামের পূর্বে the বলে। Ex: 'No horizon' was directed by the late Steve Calan, only two years before his death.

Rule-08: Ordinal number (first, second etc.) এর পূর্বে article বসলেও Cardinal number (one, two etc.) পূর্বে article বসে না।

#### Most Important MCQ Part 3 - Homer's Iliad. 01. Do you know the name ofartist who painted this portrait? | 16. Rina reads'-O None (Ans(D) (C) an ® a (A) The 1 the (Ans(D) B) no article C an (A) a — nutshell. 02. Select the one underlined word or phrase that is incorrect I 17. Tell the story in -O None (Ans B) C the ® a have a enjoyable time at the party last night. An - please?" 18. "I want to eat an apple." "Can you pass me -D last (Ans(A) (B) time © at B the apple (A) apple 03. He can play -- flute. (Ans(B) nother apples (Ans(B) © some apple (D) a (B) the A no article history books. 19. Reza is crazy about reading -04. He made - few mistakes. ® an (Ans(D) (A) a O no article (B) the (A) an (Ans(D) D zero article C the 05. This book is — one I was looking for. unique opportunity. 20. This is -(B) the (Ans B) (A) an no article (Ans(B) (C) an Agriculture is — important activity in Bangladesh. no article C the ear. - boy by -21. He pulled -B no article, an Ans(C A no article, the D an, a C the, the (Ans(B) A a, a B a, an 1 The, the 22. Today is - only day that I am free. C An, an 07. —— AIDS virus infection is incurable. 1 the Ba · O no article (Ans(C) 1 the O no article (B) one 23. Complete the test in - hour. (A) an comfortable life (B) the (A) a 08. He lives -O on article (A) the C) an no article 24. She passed - test. C an - book that you bought yesterday. (B) a (A) the 09. He needs those (Ans B) no article (B) the @ a/the 10. — of Country-Western singers may related to old English ballads. 25. We do not expect such behaviour from university Music graduate like you. A The music (Ans A (D) Musics (B) an (A) the @ Their music Ans(C no article - Hindu community. 11. He/She représents -(C) a none (Ant C C the 26. You are..... Nazrul, I see. (B) an B) an - English. 12. My husband's family speak -(A) a Ans A no article (C) the Ans(D) 27. Choose - right option from the alternatives. (A) an no article 13. I borrowed - pencil from your pile of pencils and pens. C the (B) an (A) a no article B a (C) the (A) an (Ans B) 28. He is - heir of the property. no article (Ans B O the (C) none 14. Please give me - cake that is on the counter.-(B) an 29. My elder brother is -(Ans B) (A) an O none Ans (B) an no article © the (A) a - honourable man. - fix and does not know what to do. 30. Mr. Rahim is (Ans B 15. He is in -JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . A no article

TOTALLY PUBLICATIONS TOTAL PUBLICATIONS TOTALLY PUBLICATIONS TOTALLY PUBLICATIONS TOTALLY PUBLICATIONS TOTALLY PUB ENGLISH Chapter



MWMr. Hamid, Principal of our talic-0 र्राटिना बाठू वा छेदमदवत नाटमत भूट At a glance (Most Important Information) ew Year's Day (But, Tag question অর্থ উক্তির সঙ্গে সংযোজিও প্রশ্ন শতার্থাৎ পূর্ববিক্তা কিদেশা statement এর প্রতাতা বিচাৰ অব্যাসিমর্থন পাওয়ার জন্মত ও Statement এর সামে যে Ex: We like to play football/ cricket/ hockey/ tennis/ badminton etc. সংক্ষিপ্ত question সংযোজন করা হয় তাক্তে tag question বলে। Runt-05: Bed, school, college, university, hospital, mosqueogy in court soll boog & si zonit (ii) ... readout to hospital as a nation (ii) ... tremetric (ii) ... tremetric (ii) ... tremetric (ii) ... tremetric (ii) Ex: Rahim went to hospital as a patient. ' 'tag question statement প্রথম বাক্য 'Firoz is a good teacher' একটি সাধারণ বিশ্বিদানি । বিভাগ বিশ্বিদান বিশ্ব বা সমর্থনের জন্য এর সাথে 'isn't he?' সংযোজন করা হয়েছে। Statement এর সাথে এ দংযোজিতা অংশটুকুই (isn't the) প্রয়োজ taging transfer isn't he?' সংযোজন করা হয়েছে। Runcanos সাধারণত television, telephone ইত্যাদি এর পূর্বে কোনো article বলে না। কিন্তু কিছু কেত্রে Article বলে। E. দুর্বিনিন্ত হচ্চ horizou O gar ा Lx: The telephone has had an Abhtean gath with a fellow (a vitagen electron) the telephone has had an Abhtean gath with a vitagen electron of the telephone has had an Abhtean with a vitagen electron of the telephone has had an Abhtean electron of the vitagen electron of th Runcara মৃত ব্যক্তির নামের পূর্বে গাল্টের মি মার্লা Meilestipane ক্ষণ্ড মার্লা প্রিটি প্রার্লিক ক্ষণ্ড মার্লিক ক্ষিত্র বিশ্বিদ্ধান্ত বিশ্বক ব - Statement এর ভার্টান্ডরে বিষয়ের মার্ট্রের মার্ট্রের মার্ট্রের বিষয়ের মার্ট্রের বিষয়ের মার্ট্রের মার্ট্র মার্ট্রের মার্ট্র মার্ট্রের মার্ট্রের মার্ট্রের মার্ট্রের মার্ট্রের মার্ট্রের মার্ট্র মার্ট্রের মার্ট্র মার্ট্রের মার্ট্র মার্ট্রের মার্ট্র মার্ট্রের মার্ট্র মার্ট্র মার্ট্র মার্ট্র মার্ট্রের মার্ট্র মার্ট্ "Tay question টি negative হলে auxiliary verb এর contracted form বসে। ■ Statement এর tense অনুযায়ী tag question এর tense হয় (1800000) ১৯১১ - artist who painted this portrait? | W. skitegon A noitespangula set and the painted this portrait? 01. Do you know the name of-Onn envergative statements কেতে tag question টি affirmative হয়। (Dank) (C) an (B) no article 02. Select the one underlined word or phrase that is: 統統中 a with have a enjoyable time at the panticitud will be described described and selection of the desc Ex! Monadevisa Wherof physics and then then the want to want the wind the want for the want to be exercised in the want to be a second of the want to be a s Negative statement এর ক্ষেত্রে tag question এর জাপ্টেলেণ্ড নিম্নুপ: flute. 03. He can play -Structure-02 Subject + Hegative verb + extension, auxiliary verb 43 contracted from + subject 15 (B) the A no article 19. Reza is crazy about reading history books.

(a) is crazy about reading history books.

(b) a 'si szigynd to refirm an ar yellow and ar yellow an ar yellow and ar yellow and are yellow. 04. He meda zoob takes transfinance as vil to article as xa (ns(D)) Be verb अ contracted form: I was looking for Prongun/Noun pupinu Contracted form rigir ic am not aren't/ain't rtant activity in Bangladesh. ton ere We/you/they (plural noun) ns (C) Ans(B) aren't Agriculture is He/she/it (singular noun) 4sh t boy by e pulled B no article, an I/he/she/it (singular noun) was not wasn't (A) no article, the Ans(C) Ba, an were not a, a We/you/they (plural noun) C An, an weren't Note Present tense a ain t (am not), aren't, isn't at past tense d wasn't, weren't day not in infection is infection is infection is a long and the control of the (1)enA © no article Note Present tense d haven't hasn't পুরু past tense d hadn't ব্যবহৃত হয়। (B) enc (A) an comfortable life Do verb এর contracted form: 08. He lives (A) a (Ans(C) eloine Prenoun/ Noun Sont Long form Contracted form I/ We/you/they (plural noun) tor, obshe passed don't did not bought yesterday He/she/it (singular noun) book that you He needs (D) those I/we/you/he/she/it/they (singular/plural noun) (Ans(A) 🗘 बा (B) the didn't t'nbib the present of the property of the party of the pa versity graduate like you mrof betartnos ছিম drav laboM (B) Music A The music Musics Pronount Noun C Their music ed Long form Helsher mrol batarring und communit Ans(C) 6 Ocan not One (f) no article canit Nazrul, I see. un could not My husband t alling speak dare not English. B) an Ans(A) no article may not ms (A) mayn't right option from the alternatives. no artich must not O the from your pile of pencils and pens. mustn't I/ we/ you/ he/mshe/ it/ they/ night not I borrowed highth't need not singular/plural Boun ns A needn't ought not to (D) no article heir of the property. ci shaff not शां 🔾 oughtn't Flease give mg'mafake that is on the counter.s (t) O none nb (B) should not And ton beally elder brother (B) a shouldn't ns (A Ang B (D) a O no article C) none a Awill not usedn't O the fig'now does not know what to do. honourable man. ton BluoWir. Rahim is सार से अप Ans (B) the A) no article wouldn't 1. 6 Note I এবং We এর পর shall/will বসে (1) No article

TABLECATIONS DOTKOLY FUBLICATIONS DISPROLY FUBLICATIONS PUBLICATIONS PUBLICATIONS PUBLICATIONS PUBLICATIONS PUBLICATIONS PUBLICATIONS PUBLICATIONS

I, You, He,	She, They, It-s	tatement এর subj	ect হলে tag ques	tion এর subject হি	nce সেবেও I, You, H	le, She, They, It	वरंग ।
: I don't need	some books, de	9 Idon sen an da	II HAY SAN	Ex: You'll remains and subject হিসেবে	ember to call m	e, won t your	and There
ব্যক্তিবাচক pr	oper noun- state	ment এর subject	ace tag question	i ala subject iccae	oradia and salar	language, isn't i	Ext Them
: Jabed is a	good boy, isn't l	ie.	312111	Ex: English is	in international	language, isn th	केरन गंभकर जाता।
			t वात subject रतन	tag question এর s	unject izerica H	erane sist printin	ducation ve
The same of the sa	t is not talented,	is be?	All of the Williams			angladesh, aren't	
s বন্ধবাচক sin	igular common i	noun-statement d	এর subject হলে ta	ex: Women and g question এর sub	lect iscard it a	Repointment, do	on they we the
: The house	is not white, is	tt?	To East The In	ex: The compa	are Aborat verb	খাকলে They বলে I	Ext The ba
	noun এর পর sing					the field, aren't t	
	s strong, isn't it'	? ver is full of wai	Ex: The ri	Ex: The cause	fil, doesn't it?	oon shides in mi	in all the mi
ह् छत्रवृश्न col	lective noun:	1 = "	व्यवस्य मिर्ट बाजा	roeidus Fürnousa	Committee	Crowd	Elife
Army	Audience	Bundle	Cavalry	Class	Group	Herd	Infantry
Pleet	Flight	Flock	Gang	Navy Street lent	Shower	Stack	Team
ury	Library	Majority	Mass				
6: Material	noun-statement	এর subject হলে t	ng question an su	bject Renci it Ac	not dirty, is it?	. Name and a fairle	de 019 Attirue
x: Gold is pr	ecious metal, isi	't, weren't <b>'2k'</b>	en't, isn't, wasn	Exic. Water is	1624 14.00 p. 20.1	AMERICAN SERVICE	ar son at 100
ছু ভরত্বপূর্ণ m	ateriai noun:			Deodorand	Deserts	Forests	Gold
Coal	Coffee	Copper	Diamond	Juice	Leather	Mercury	Milk
Hair	Harricane	Iron ubad .	Islands Planets	Salt and term	Soap syard	Water	Wood
Oil	Paint	Perfume				d arase ear lone this work, h (11 1 nai, o dive statement d	
চুছু গুরত্বপূর্ণ al Beauty	Bravery	Ourage	Deceit	Energy Love	Enmity	Fear block itsels Misery	Failure Peace
চ্ছ তরত্বপূর্ণ at Beauty Honesty	Bravery Happiness	Courage  Intelligence	Deceit  Justice	Energy Love	Loyalty Friendship	Misery Hindness	Pence Pleasure
চ্ছ তরত্বপূর্ণ at Beauty Honesty	Bravery Happiness	Courage  Intelligence	Deceit  Justice	Energy Love	Loyalty Friendship	Misery  Misery  Kindness  manualisa avu	Peace Pleasure
Beauty Honesty Patriotism  OS: Gerund (	Bravery Happiness Reality V1 + ing) statem	Courage Intelligence Satisfaction ent 48 subject 20	Deceit  Justice  Discress  Deceit  Justice  The Success  The American Success  The Ameri	Energy Love Doubt si subject হিসেবে II	Loyalty Friendship तिकाम मिल्लाम विकास	Misery  Misery  Kindness  History  Kindness  History  Kercise, is it?	Peace Pleasure Pleasu
Beauty Honesty Patriotism  OS: Gerund (	Bravery Happiness Reality V1 + ing) statem	Courage Intelligence Satisfaction ent 48 subject 20	Deceit  Justice  Discress  Deceit  Justice  The Success  The American Success  The Ameri	Energy Love Doubt subject হিসেবে It Ex: Swimmir	Loyalty Friendship विकास सम्बद्धाः विद्याः ng is not casy e in one mone.	Misery  Tour Kindness  The Homorous over  The Common of th	Peace The transition of the tr
Beauty Honesty Patriotism  OS: Gerund ( Ex: Walking	Bravery  Happiness  Reality  V1 + ing) statem is good for heal body, anyone, ev	Courage  Intelligence Satisfaction ent da subject at th, isn't it? verybody, everypress  The state of the sta	Deceit  Justice  The Success  T	Energy Love Doubt si subject হিসেবে It Ex: Swimmir	Loyalty Friendship Friendship Triendship Tri	Misery  Webshiri Held   South Carlon   South Carlon   Webshire Salend  Webshire Aphion  Webshire Aphion  Is came here lay	Peace Prize of the transfer of
Beauty Honesty Patriotism  OS: Gerund ( Ex: Walking  OS: All, anythuestion as su	Bravery Happiness Reality V <sub>1</sub> + ing) statem is good for heal body, anyone, evolution of the lead of t	Courage Intelligence Satisfaction ent as subject at the isn't it? verybody, everyty and an it is a second at the s	Decert Justice Season Question	Energy Love Doubt Subject REACT IN Ex: Swimmir omebody, nobody	Loyalty Friendship The independent of the property of the prop	Website Market Versel Misery Versel Misery Processor of the State of t	Peace Specific to the specific to the specific transfer t
Beauty Honesty Patriotism  OS: Gerund ( Ex: Walking  OS: All, anythuestion as su  Ex: Everybo	Bravery Happiness Reality V <sub>1</sub> + ing) statem is good for heal body, anyone, evolution for the statement of t	Courage Intelligence Satisfaction ent as subject as th, isn't it? verybody, everyt don't they? othing, somethin	Deceit  Justice  Discress  Justice  Discress	Energy Love Doubt  Sa subject RENG II  Ex: Swimmin  mebody, nobody  Ex: None can  thon 43 subject Re	Loyalty Friendship Friendship The series  The series Friendship The series  The series Friendship The series  The series	Test Model of the Medical Process of the State of the Sta	Peage Introduced of the tender
Beauty Honesty Patriotism  OS: Gerund ( Ex: Walking  OS: All, anythuestion as su  Ex: Everybo	Bravery Happiness Reality V <sub>1</sub> + ing) statem is good for heal body, anyone, evolution for the statement of t	Courage Intelligence Satisfaction ent as subject as th, isn't it? verybody, everyt don't they? othing, somethin	Deceit  Justice  Discress  Justice  Discress	Energy Love Doubt  Sa subject RENG II  Ex: Swimmin  mebody, nobody  Ex: None can  thon 43 subject Re	Loyalty Friendship Friendship The series  The series Friendship The series  The series Friendship The series  The series	Test Model of the Medical Process of the State of the Sta	Peage Introduced of the tender
Beauty Honesty Patriotism  OS: Gerund ( Ex: Walking  OS: All, anythusestion as su  Ex: Everybo  To: Anything  Ex: Somethi	Bravery Happiness Reality V1+ing) statem is good for heal body, anyone, evolution of the statem dy likes flowers g, everything, no ng is better than	Courage  Intelligence Satisfaction ent a subject a th, isn't it? yerybody, everypr y acad di ees thing, something, isn't it nothing, isn't it	Deceit  Justice  Justice  The Success  Gustion a dor  Fix: It doesn  Ex: It doesn  Ex: I didn't  Success  Success  Ex: It doesn  Ex: I didn't  Success  Ex: I didn't  Success	Energy Love Doubt s subject হিসেবে It Ex: Swimmir omebody, nobody Ex: None can non এর subject হি  Ex: Nothing of you- statement এ	Loyalty Friendship 1 वस्त्र। 1 वस्त्र। 1 वस्त्र। 1 and pasyle 1 and p	week with the week was a same ment of the week was a same ment of the week week week week week week week we	Peace Peace of the translation o
Beauty Honesty Patriotism  OS: Gerund ( Ex: Walking  OS: All, anything  Ex: Everybo  To Anything  Ex: Somethi  All of yo	Bravery Happiness Reality V1 + ing) statem is good for heal body, anyone, evaluation dy likes flowers g, everything, no ng is better than u, everyone of yo	Courage Intelligence Satisfaction ent 43 subject 20 th, isn't it? verybody, everyty don't they? othing, somethin nothing, isn't it u, most of you, no	Deceit  Deceit  Justice  The Success  The Green and Common and Com	Energy Love Doubt Subject Read In Ex: Swimmir omebody, nobody Ex: None can thon as subject Read thon as subject Read Ex: None of	Loyalty Friendship Triendship Tri	Misery  River Statement of the service of the servi	Peace of the control
Beauty Honesty Patriotism  OS: Gerund ( Ex: Walking  OS: All, anything  Ex: Everybo  To Anything  Ex: Somethi  All of yo	Bravery Happiness Reality V1 + ing) statem is good for heal body, anyone, evaluation dy likes flowers g, everything, no ng is better than u, everyone of yo	Courage Intelligence Satisfaction ent 43 subject 20 th, isn't it? verybody, everyty don't they? othing, somethin nothing, isn't it u, most of you, no	Deceit  Deceit  Justice  The Success  The Green and Common and Com	Energy Love Doubt Subject Read In Ex: Swimmir omebody, nobody Ex: None can thon as subject Read For the control of your statement of Ex: None of	Loyalty Friendship Triendship Tri	Misery  River Statement of the service of the servi	Peace of the control
Beauty Honesty Patriotism  OS: Gerund ( Ex: Walking  OS: All, anything  Ex: Everybo  To Anything  Ex: Somethi  All of yo	Bravery Happiness Reality V1 + ing) statem is good for heal body, anyone, evaluation dy likes flowers g, everything, no ng is better than u, everyone of yo	Courage Intelligence Satisfaction ent 43 subject 20 th, isn't it? verybody, everyty don't they? othing, somethin nothing, isn't it u, most of you, no	Deceit  Deceit  Justice  The Success  The Green and Common and Com	Energy Love Doubt Subject Read In Ex: Swimmir omebody, nobody Ex: None can thon as subject Read For the control of your statement of Ex: None of	Loyalty Friendship Triendship Tri	Misery  River Statement of the service of the servi	Peace of the control
Beauty Honesty Patriotism  OS: Gerund ( Ex: Walking  O9: All, anything  Ex: Everybo  III: All of yo  Ex: Most of  III: All of us  Ex: All of us	Bravery Happiness Reality V1 + ing) statem is good for heal body, anyone, everything, no ng is better than u, everyone of yo you jointed the s, everyone of us don't accept it,	Courage Intelligence Satisfaction ent 43 subject 20 th, isn't it? verybody, everyty don't they? othing, somethin nothing, isn't it u, most of you, no meeting, didn't y s, most of us, no do we?	Deceit  Deceit  Justice  The Success  The part of the part of the part of you, some of them none of the part of	Energy Love Doubt Sa subject Reside It Ex: Swimmir omebody, nobody Ex: None can thon as subject Resident It Ex: None of the statement of the statement It Ex: None of the statement It  Ex	Loyalty Friendship Triendship Tri	Misery  Misery	Peace of the control
Beauty Honesty Patriotism  OS: Gerund ( Ex: Walking  O9: All, anything Ex: Everybo  Anything Ex: Somethi  -11: All of yo  Ex: Most of  -12: All of us  Ex: All of us  -13: All of the	Bravery Happiness Reality V <sub>1</sub> + ing) statem is good for heal body, anyone, everything, no ng is better than u, everyone of u you jointed the s, everyone of u hem, everyone of u	Courage Intelligence Satisfaction ent as subject a th, isn't it? verybody, everyr ey acal don't they? othing, somethin nothing, isn't it u, most of you, no meeting, didn't y s, most of us, no do we? of them, most of	Deceit  Justice  Justice  The property of the	Energy Love Doubt  Subject Read In  Ex: Swimmin  mebody, nobody  Ex: None can  non as subject Read  Ex: None can  be subject Read  Ex: None of  fus- statement as  Ex: None of  Ex: None of  them, some of the	Loyalty Friendship Triendship Tri	Mistery  Western Here  Western Here  Seria (All Seria)  Western Here land  Western Here land  Western Here land  Western Here  W	Peace Pace of the transport of transport of the transport of transport
Beauty Honesty Patriotism  OS: Gerund ( Ex: Walking  O9: All, anything Ex: Everybo  Anything Ex: Somethi  -11: All of yo  Ex: Most of  -12: All of us  Ex: All of us  -13: All of the	Bravery Happiness Reality V <sub>1</sub> + ing) statem is good for heal body, anyone, everything, no ng is better than u, everyone of u you jointed the s, everyone of u hem, everyone of u	Courage Intelligence Satisfaction ent as subject as th, isn't it? verybody, everyr don't they? othing, somethin nothing, isn't it u, most of you, no meeting, didn't y s, most of us, no do we? of them, most of	Deceit  Deceit  Justice  The Success  The Su	Energy Love Doubt Subject Read In Ex: Swimmir omebody, nobody Ex: None can thon 43 subject Read for the Ex: Nothing Ex: None of the statement of the statement of Ex: None of the statement of	Friendship Triendship	Misery  Misery	Peace of the control
Beauty Honesty Patriotism  OS: Gerund ( Ex: Walking  OD: All, anything  Ex: Everybo  III: All of yo  Ex: Most of  III: All of us  Ex: All of us  Ex: All of us  Ex: Everyor  III: All of the series of	Bravery  Happiness  Reality  V1 + ing) statem is good for heal body, anyone, everything, no ng is better than u, everyone of us s, everyone of us is don't accept if, hem, everyone of them visite is of them visite is at statement us	Courage Intelligence Satisfaction ent as subject as th, isn't it? verybody, everypody, everypody, everypody, everypody, everypody, everypody, everypody, something, isn't it, u, most of you, no meeting, didn't yo, most of us, no do we? of them, most of us, no do we? of them, most of us, no do we?	Deceit  Justice  Deceit  Justice  The Success  The Succes	Energy Love Doubt Sa subject React It Ex: Swimmir Omebody, nobody Ex: None can non da subject React It Ex: Nothing of you- statement day Ex: None of the sta	Loyalty Friendship Triendship Tri	Misery  Misery	Peace of the condition
Beauty Honesty Patriotism  OS: Gerund ( Ex: Walking  OD: All, anything  Ex: Everybo  III: All of yo  Ex: Most of  III: All of us  Ex: All of us  Ex: All of us  Ex: Everyor  III: All of the series of	Bravery  Happiness  Reality  V1 + ing) statem is good for heal body, anyone, everything, no ng is better than u, everyone of us s, everyone of us is don't accept if, hem, everyone of them visite is of them visite is at statement us	Courage Intelligence Satisfaction ent as subject as th, isn't it? verybody, everypody, everypody, everypody, everypody, everypody, everypody, everypody, something, isn't it, u, most of you, no meeting, didn't yo, most of us, no do we? of them, most of us, no do we? of them, most of us, no do we?	Deceit  Justice  Deceit  Justice  The Success  The Succes	Energy Love Doubt Sa subject React It Ex: Swimmir Omebody, nobody Ex: None can non da subject React It Ex: Nothing of you- statement day Ex: None of the sta	Loyalty Friendship Triendship Tri	Misery  Western Helder  Western Helder  Yes to Sale Sale Sale  Yes to Sale Sale  It is we who yest to Sale  Western Here last  Western Here to Sale  Western Here to Sale  Western Helder  Wes	Peace of the control
Beauty Honesty Patriotism  OS: Gerund ( Ex: Walking  OS: All, anything  Ex: Everybo  The Anything  Ex: Most of  Language  All of us  All of us  This, the  Ex: Everyor  Language  Ex: Everyor  Language  Langu	Bravery  Happiness  Reality  V1 + ing) statem is good for heal body, anyone, everything, no ng is better than u, everyone of you jointed the s, everyone of us is don't accept it, hem, everyone of them visite at statement us pen, isn't it?	Courage Intelligence Satisfaction ent as subject as th, isn't it? Verybody, everyr ey acal dispersion thing, somethin nothing, isn't it u, most of you, no meeting, didn't y s, most of us, no do we? of them, most of the west of the course of	Deceit  Justice  The Success of the Market Park of Your Success of the Success of the Success of the Success of the Market Park	Energy Love Doubt Sa subject React It Ex: Swimmir Omebody, nobody Ex: None can non da subject React It Ex: None of fus-statement day Ex: None of them, some of the Ex: Some of ject React It was Ex: These first	Loyalty Friendship Triendship Tri	Misery  Westernent Reserved Re	Peace of the control
Beauty Honesty Patriotism  OS: Gerund ( Ex: Walking  O9: All, anything  Ex: Everybo  III: All of yo  Ex: Most of  III: All of u  Ex: All of u  Ex: All of u  Ex: This is a  C-15: The + a	Bravery  Happiness  Reality  V1 + ing) statem is good for heal body, anyone, everything, no ng is better than u, everyone of us s, everything, no you jointed the s, everyone of us don't accept if, hem, everyone of at of them visite at statement us pen, isn't it? djective stateme	Courage Intelligence Satisfaction ent as subject as th, isn't it? Verybody, everypody, e	Deceit  Justice  The Success of the Market Park of Your Carlot Park of Your Carlot Park of the Market Park of the Market Park of the Market Park of Your Carlot Park of the Market Park of Your Carlot Park of Your Carlot Park of The Market Park of The Mark	Energy Love Doubt Sa subject React It Ex: Swimmir omebody, nobody Ex: None can thon da subject React Nothing of you-statement de Ex: None of them, some of the Ex: Some of them, some of the Ex: These at the subject React It was subject React	Loyalty Friendship Triendship Tri	Misery  Misery	Peace of the condition
Beauty Honesty Patriotism  OS: Gerund ( Ex: Walking  O9: All, anything  Ex: Everybo  III: All of yo  Ex: Most of  III: All of u  Ex: All of u  Ex: All of u  Ex: This is a  C-15: The + a	Bravery  Happiness  Reality  V1 + ing) statem is good for heal body, anyone, everything, no ng is better than u, everyone of us s, everything, no you jointed the s, everyone of us don't accept if, hem, everyone of at of them visite at statement us pen, isn't it? djective stateme	Courage Intelligence Satisfaction ent as subject as th, isn't it? Verybody, everypody, e	Deceit  Justice  The Success of the Market Park of Your Carlot Park of Your Carlot Park of the Market Park of the Market Park of the Market Park of Your Carlot Park of the Market Park of Your Carlot Park of Your Carlot Park of The Market Park of The Mark	Energy Love Doubt Sa subject React It Ex: Swimmir omebody, nobody Ex: None can thon da subject React Nothing of you-statement de Ex: None of them, some of the Ex: Some of them, some of the Ex: These at the subject React It was subject React	Loyalty Friendship Triendship Tri	Misery  Misery	Peace of the condition
Beauty Honesty Patriotism  OS: Gerund ( Ex: Walking  O9: All, anything  Ex: Everybo  III: All of yo  Ex: Most of  III: All of u  Ex: All of u  Ex: All of u  Ex: This is a  C-15: The + a	Bravery  Happiness  Reality  V1 + ing) statem is good for heal body, anyone, everything, no ng is better than u, everyone of us s, everything, no you jointed the s, everyone of us don't accept if, hem, everyone of at of them visite at statement us pen, isn't it? djective stateme	Courage Intelligence Satisfaction ent as subject as th, isn't it? Verybody, everypody, e	Deceit  Justice  The Success of the Market Park of Your Carlot Park of Your Carlot Park of the Market Park of the Market Park of the Market Park of Your Carlot Park of the Market Park of Your Carlot Park of Your Carlot Park of The Market Park of The Mark	Energy Love Doubt Sa subject React It Ex: Swimmir omebody, nobody Ex: None can thon da subject React Nothing of you-statement de Ex: None of them, some of the Ex: Some of them, some of the Ex: These at the subject React It was subject React	Loyalty Friendship Triendship Tri	Misery  Misery	Peace of the condition
Beauty Honesty Patriotism  OS: Gerund ( Ex: Walking OS: All, anything Ex: Everybo IO: Anything Ex: Somethi II: All of you Ex: Most of II: All of us Ex: All of us Ex: Everyon II: All of us Ex: This is a C-15: The + ac Ex: The + ac Ex: One sho	Bravery Happiness Reality V1 + ing) statem is good for heal body, anyone, ev abject Reality The dy likes flowers g, everything, no ng is better than u, everyone of u you jointed the s, everyone of u don't accept it, hem, everyone of interest accept it, hem, everyone of	Courage Intelligence Satisfaction ent as subject as th, isn't it? verybody, everyr don't they? thing, somethin nothing, isn't it u, most of you, no meeting, didn't y of them, most of the subject as the subj	Deceit  Justice  The process  T	Energy Love Doubt Sa subject React In Ex: Swimmir Omebody, nobody Ex: None can thon as subject React Ex: None of fus-statement and Ex: None of them, some of the Ex: Some of them, some of the Ex: These I subject React I subject I subject React I subject R	Loyalty Friendship Triendship Tri	Misery  Misery	Peace of the condition
Beauty Honesty Patriotism  OS: Gerund ( Ex: Walking O9: All, anything Ex: Everybo -10: Anything Ex: Somethi -11: All of yo Ex: Most of -12: All of us Ex: All of us Ex: Everyon -14: This, th Ex: This is a c-15: The + ac Ex: One sho le-17: Togalise	Bravery Happiness Reality V1 + ing) statem is good for heal body, anyone, everything, no ng is better than u, everyone of u is don't accept if, hem, everyone of u is of them visite at statement us pen, isn't it? djective stateme is are present, an tement us subje buld take it, shou s and it statement s are present, an tement us subje buld take it, shou s and it statement s are present, an tement us subje buld take it, shou s and it statement s and it statement s are present, an tement us subje buld take it, shou s and it statement	Courage Intelligence Satisfaction ent as subject as th, isn't it? verybody, everyr don't they? othing, somethin nothing, isn't it u, most of you, no meeting, didn't y of them, most of do we? of them, most of them	Deceit  Justice  The Success  The guestion of tag question of you, some of you, some of the company of them, none of the	Energy Love Doubt  Sa subject React In  Ex: Swimmir  Domebody, nobody  Ex: None can  thon as subject React  Ex: None of  fus-statement as  be subject React  Ex: None of  fus-statement as  be subject React  Ex: None of  fus-statement as  be subject React  Ex: These  subject React  Ex: The po  The subject React  Ex: One sh  Ex: One sh  Company of the subject React  Ex: One sh  Company of the subject  Ex: One sh  Ex: One sh  Ex: One sh  Ex: One sh	Loyalty Friendship Triendship Tri	Misery  Misery	Peace of the condition
Beauty Honesty Patriotism  OS: Gerund ( Ex: Walking O9: All, anything Ex: Everybo -10: Anything Ex: Somethi -11: All of yo Ex: Most of -12: All of us Ex: All of us Ex: Everyon -14: This, th Ex: This is a c-15: The + ac Ex: One sho le-17: Togalise	Bravery Happiness Reality V1 + ing) statem is good for heal body, anyone, everything, no ng is better than u, everyone of u is don't accept if, hem, everyone of u is of them visite at statement us pen, isn't it? djective stateme is are present, an tement us subje buld take it, shou s and it statement s are present, an tement us subje buld take it, shou s and it statement s are present, an tement us subje buld take it, shou s and it statement s and it statement s are present, an tement us subje buld take it, shou s and it statement	Courage Intelligence Satisfaction ent as subject as th, isn't it? verybody, everyr don't they? othing, somethin nothing, isn't it u, most of you, no meeting, didn't y of them, most of do we? of them, most of them	Deceit  Justice  The Success  The guestion of tag question of you, some of you, some of the company of them, none of the	Energy Love Doubt  Sa subject React In  Ex: Swimmir  Domebody, nobody  Ex: None can  thon as subject React  Ex: None of  fus-statement as  be subject React  Ex: None of  fus-statement as  be subject React  Ex: None of  fus-statement as  be subject React  Ex: These  subject React  Ex: The po  The subject React  Ex: One sh  Ex: One sh  Company of the subject React  Ex: One sh  Company of the subject  Ex: One sh  Ex: One sh  Ex: One sh  Ex: One sh	Loyalty Friendship Triendship Tri	Misery  Misery	Peace of the condition
Beauty Honesty Patriotism  OS: Gerund ( Ex: Walking OS: All, anything Ex: Everybo -10: Anything Ex: Somethi -11: All of you Ex: Most of -12: All of us Ex: All of us Ex: Everyon C-14: This, th Ex: This is a C-15: The + a  Ex: Dne sho Late A cat is le-17: Togadis Ex: A cat is le-18: As well	Bravery Happiness Reality V1 + ing) statem is good for heal body, anyone, evolution of the likes flowers g, everything, no ng is better than u, everyone of us is don't accept it, hem, everyone of us is the of them visite attended the statement us pen, isn't it? djective stateme is are present, ar tement us subje ould take it, shou to the table, isn as, along with	Courage Intelligence Satisfaction ent as subject as th, isn't it? verybody, everyr don't they? don't they? thing, somethin nothing, isn't it u, most of you, no meeting, didn't y of them, most of them, most of them, most of them, most of the subject as they interest as they inte	Deceit  Justice  The Course of Part and question of you, some of them, none of them, none of you, some of them, none of you, some of you, some of you, some of them, none of you, some of them, none of you, so you are you great of you, you great of	Energy Love Doubt  Sa subject REMET IN  Ex: Swimmir  Domebody, nobody  Ex: None can  non as subject Rement of  Ex: None of  fus- statement of  Ex: None of  them, some of in  Children of them, some of in  Ex: These  I subject REMET IT  Ex: The po  MET One sh  I subject REMET IN  Ex: One	Loyalty Friendship Toyalty Triendship Toyalty Triendship Triendshi	Misery  Western Here  Western Here  Western Here  Western Here  Western Here last  Western Here last  Western Here last  Western Here  Western	Peace of the condition

ঢাবি অধিভূক্ত সরকারি সাত কলেজ ভর্তি পরীক্ষার সর্বোত্তম প্রশ্নব্যাংক ও ভর্তি সহায়িকা

MERCATIONS - NYKOLY PUBLICATIONS - HOYKOLY PU Either — or, neither — nor, not only — but also, or, nor বারা দৃটি noun/pronoun মুক্ত হলে বিতীয় noun/pronoun অনুযায়ী tag que

এর subject হয়।

Ex: Either Raju or his friends put it, didn't they?

Ex: You nor he has done this, has he?

Rule-20: There statement এর subject হলে tag question এর subject হিসেবে There বসে।

Ex: There was not a college in village, was there?

Ex: There is something wrong, isn't there? Rule-21: It is I who, It is we who, It is you who, It is he/she who, It is they who धाता statement जक दृश्य who धात पूर्ववर्जी subject अनुवाहे

question at subject to i Ex: It is you who will give it, won't you?

Ex: It is she who saw it, didn't she?

Rule-22: The baby, the infant, the little child, the little girl- statement এর subject হলে tag question এর subject হিসেবে It বসে। Ex: The little child looks calm, doesn't it?

Ex: The baby is crying for milk, isn't it?

Rule-১১: Moon, sun, river, hill, valley- statement এর subject হলে tag question এর subject হিসেবে It বসে।

Ex: The moon shines in night, doesn't it?

Ex: The river is full of water, isn't it?

Ruk-24: Allah, statement এর subject হলে tag question এর subject হিসেবে He বসে।

Ex: Allah help us, don't He?

Ex: Allah is almighty, isn't He?

Note Allah এর pronoun form , He অবশ্যই capital letter দ্বারা শুরু হবে।

#### Rules of Verb in Tag Question

Rule-01: Affirmative statement এ be verb থাকলে tag question এ aren't, isn't, wasn't, weren't এবং negative statement থাকলে tag question am, is, are, was, were ব্যবহৃত হয়।

Ex: We are all present, aren't we?

Ex: She isn't a nurse, is she?

Rule-02: Affirmative statement এ have verb থাকলৈ tag question এ haven't, hasn't, hadn't এক negative statement থাকলৈ tag question have, has, had ব্যবহৃত হয়।

Ex: I have done this work, haven't I?

Ex: He had got a good result, hadn't he?

Rule-03: Affirmative statement এ modal verb থাকৰে tag question এ can't, couldn't, daren't, mayn't, mustn't, mightn't, needn't,ought to, shan't, shouldn't, usedn't to, won't, wouldn't এবং negative statement থাকলে tag question এ can, could, dare, may, must, mig need, ought to, shall, should, used to, will, would ব্যবহৃত হয়।

Ex: Raisa can write an article, can't she?

Ex: I couldn't read the text, could I?

Rule-04: Affirmative statement টি present indefinite tense হলে tag question এ don't/doesn't এবং negative statement হলে tag question · do/does ব্যবহৃত হয়।

Ex: They travel around year, don't they?

Ex: It doesn't work properly, does it?

Rule-05: Affirmative statement টি past indefinite tense হলে tag question এ didn't এবং negative statement হলে tag question এ did ব্যবহৃত ই Ex: His friends came here last year, didn't they? Ex: I didn't see it before, did I?

Rule-06: It is I who, It is we who, It is you who, It is he/she who, It is they who ঘারা statement শুরু হলে who পরবর্তী verb অনুযায়ী tag question এর verb ই Ex: It is I who have broken the glass, haven't I?

Ex: It is Rana who wrote it, didn't he?

Rule-07: Need বাকো modal verb হলে tag question এর verb হিসেবে need (affirmative) এবং needn't (negative) ব্যবহার হয়। কিন্তু main verb ই tense অনুযায়ী tag question এ do/does/did (affirmative) এবং don't/doesn't/didn't (negative) ব্যবহৃত হয়।

Ex: You need not go, need you? (modal verb)

Ex: I need your help, don't I? (main verb)

Rule-US: Dare বাক্যে modal verb হলে tag question এর verb হিসেবে dare (affirmative) এবং daren't (negative) ব্যবহৃত হয়। কিন্তু main verb ই tense অনুযায়ী tag question এ do/does/did (affirmative) এবং don't/doesn't/didn't (negative) ব্যবহৃত হয়।

Ex: You dare not do it, dare you? (modal verb)

Ex: I dare to help you. don't I? (main verb)

Rule-09: Have বাক্যে main verb হলে tense অনুযায়ী tag question এ do/does/did (affirmative) এবং don't/doesn't/didn't (negative) ব্যবহৃত হ

Ex: We have played, haven't we? (auxiliary verb)

Ex: We have a house, don't we? (main verb)

Rule-10: নিম্লাৰিত negative word গুলো কোনো statement এ থাকলে tag question টি affirmative হয়:

Nobody	No one	None	No .	Not	Neither	137	
Little	Barely	Nor				Never	Few
			No sooner	Nothing	Hardly	Scarcely	Seldom
Ex: Nobody	will come here,	will they?	A KAL part provi	Ex: He got li	ttle money, did		Sciden

## **Tag Question of Imperative Sentence**

Rule-01: Verb ছারা imperative statement তরু হলে tag question এ subject হিসেবে You বসে।

Ex: Open the book, won't you?

Ex: Don't forget me, will you?

Rule-02: Let's (Let us) ঘারা imperative statement তরু হলে tag question এর subject হিসেবে We বসে। Ex: Let's do the work, shall we?

Ex: Let's go to play cricket, shall we?

JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS .

PUBLICATIONS & JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS & JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS & JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS & JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS & JOYKOLY

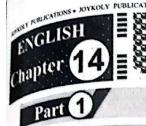
ক্রিচ**াবি অধিভূক্ত সরকারি সাত কলেজ = বাণিজ্য ইউনিট = ENCILISH** ভূচীত চীৰে OLY PUBLICATIONS\*\* JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS\*\* JO worker a made, feel, hear, seel is being a septem to ovide the month of the month of the property of the prop heard Ruby to sing. .mid nath rablo ma I :rrod Corr: I have never heard Ruby sing. .mid nath rablo ma I :nnl Rule- 23: Superlative degree এর পর relative that ব্যবহৃত হয়। Rule 47. Whole and want (entire) Calana will an old article an all Inc: He is the best scholar whom Thave scengally stody : To Corr: He is the best scholar that I have seen allow show and :and School, church, mosque, bospital, college etglo see like a sin sus dest that did to the see the see of the see Inc: This is the man in that I have no confidence. of or yell I have no confidence. Corr: This is the man in whom I have no confidence Rule- 25: Avail of, absent from, pride on an preposition an are reflexive pronoun and indicated the state of Inc: He absented from the meeting. Corr: He absented himself from the meeting. Rule- 20: মনের অবস্থা বা mood বোঝাতে spirits হয়। Inc: He is out of spirit. Corr: He is out of spirits. Rule-27: Demonstrative pronoun (this, that, these, those) 407-11 possessive case 31 -111 Inc: There is no likehood of that's coming to pass.
(Corr: There is no likehood of that coming to pass.
(T) বুলাবাৰ Inc: I insist on saiful's and reading this useful book. Corr: I insist on saiful and your reading this useful book. Rule- 29: কাউকে কোনো নামে ডাকা অথে call ব্যবহৃত হয়। ② I insist that she came along. Inc: They told me a fool. Corr: They called me a fool. 🛈 l insist that she may come alang kages প্ৰথম বিশ্ব বিশ্র Inc: He tells the truth. Corr: He speaks the truth. Rule-31: প্রার্থনা বোঝাতে থিনপু ব্যবহার হর্ম pg a robeded for a (B) Paper is m Inc: Have you told your prayers? Corr: Have you said your prayers? Rule- 32: Regard अन् । भरता बहा चरिन्न | potod boog a rol belook ! D Paper is made on wood (Ans(B) 1 am looking for a good doctor besigor whith brager Can Corr: I regard him as a rogue. 11. Which of the follers within the wind are work won X : Start with the follers within the work of the work of the follers within the work of the wor management Corr: I do fiot know how to swim gains and in bestimmer as 1 1 Silver as well as cotton have falmiwis or wond ton ob I :onl Rule-34: Appoint, make select seconsider, call name, nominate, elect এই verb খলোর পর as বসে না। Corr: We made him captain. The mayor, with his councilonistes be midebem eW :nI | Kule-35: Too thadjective trinfinitive মুক্ত রাক্য দিয়ে negative স্বর্থ প্রকাশ করে। Inc: He is very weak to walk an enter of the following sentences was to walk: (ii) He is used to working hard. He used to working hard. Rule- 36: ভবিষ্যতকালে সময় অতিক্রাঞ্চ্যরাঞ্চালে নাম বিষ্ট্রেস ৮ etocse h Corr: We will return in a few minutes, and anishow of best and all @ Inc: We will return after a few minutes and see the choose well are seen that the choose well and see the choose well are seen that the choose well ar Rule- 37: কোনো sentence এর subject প্লাভ সুবাৰ্থী আংশের subject টিও one/one's হয়। Which sentence is grammatically corre Corr: One should be careful about one's dutyob a rather and A duc: One should be careful about his duty Hew nesons oH @ Rule- 38: Lest পাকলে should হয় এবং না বোধক অর্থ প্রকাশ করায় no/ not বাদ যায়। (B) I introduced him to one of my friend. Corr: Be careful lest you should touch the electric wire imo Inc: Be careful lest you do not touch the electric wire monty Ask for assistance from someone ground you. Rule- 39: Headache এর পূর্বে article হিসেবে a ব্যবহৃত হয়। 6. Choose the correct sentence A Whose glasses are there? Are these vehicles and a system I rook ি To whom does the book belong?

By whom does the book belong?

Wish এর পর verb এর past form হয় ৷

By whom does the book belong? Whose glasses are these? Are these your's or Sohel's? Corr: I wishlicould flytor chese Yorki bluo's likiw I irro D Who's glasse's are there? Are these your's or Sohel's? Rule- 41: Can't help/can't bear এর পর verb সাথে ing হয়। Inc: I could not a short story affects it's plot ton bluo I :: I could not died of died ton bluo I :: I could not died to died to it is in the could not be story affects it's plot to it is in the could not be story affects it's plot to it is in the could not be story affects it's plot to it is in the could not be story affects it's plot to it is in the could not be story affects it is in the could not be story affects it's plot to it is in the could not be story affects it is in the could not be story affects it's plot to it is in the could not be story affects it is in the could not be story affect Corr: I could not help laughing to the poots returned off & miss, complete, finish, understand, risk, delay, deny, prevent, Admit, appreaciate, tolerate, avoid, consider, mind, Admir, appreaciate, totollects suggesting পর verb থাকলে এর সাথে ing যুক্ত হয় learning for sometimes, practice, forgive, keep, recollects suggesting পর verb থাকলে এর সাথে ing যুক্ত হয় learning for sometimes. The setting of a short story effects of two qots osall in Rule- 43: Happen, issue, belong, comprise die, appear idespair, cause allude, occur প্রবাদ সাধারণত passive voice প্র ব্রহ্ম না । ® Corr: The team comprises twelve players nivoliol of the following Inc: The team is comprised twelve players source own out O A Doctor suggested patient to take vacation. Rule- 44: Such এর পুর কোনো noun থাকলে such এর পুর a/an त्राम् Corr: It was such a cold morning outside and a likes listening to music girling the likes listening to music girling a like site of the like s We had great time on the top of mountain. Inc: It was such cold morning and the such as the day of the last form I Rule- 45: As it as though day as werb day past form I O The two parties difference of the last form I O Corro He orders me about as if I were his servanted the grimmes I @ The two parties differing no analysis and the two parties. He orders me about as if I am his servant. TOTKOLY PUBLICATIONS & TOTKOLY PUBLICATIONS & TOTKOLY PUBLICATIONS & TOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS ! TOTKOCY PUBLICATIONS TOTKOLY PUBLICATIONS TOTKOLY PUBLICATIONS TO TROUT PUBLICATIONS

(KOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . J



# SYNONYM & ANTONYM



At a glance (Most Important Information)

### Synonyms

Synonyms				
WORD	SYNONYM			
Abhor - দৃশা বা অবজ্ঞা করা	hate, dislike, detest, nauseate, despise			
thingt- मानामक, त्नावनाच	contemptible, miserable, wretched			
Lation - GCDEH PA	millify, eradicate, remove			
throgate- वार्डिन क्या, यम क्या	repeal, countermand, annul revoke, nullify, cancel			
Abetain- বিরত থাকা	refrain, desist, forbear, avoid, shun			
Panel- মামুল, গতানুগতিক	commonplace, over-used, ordinary, hackneyed,			
Parefit- সবিধা, উপকার, সুফল	profit, boon, advantage, utility, interest, aid			
Patray- প্রতর্ণা করা, বিশ্বাস ভঙ্গ করা	entrap, beguile, corrupt, dupe, dishonour, deceive			
Rewilder- হতভ্য করা, বিশ্রান্ত করা	confuse, confound, embarrass, perplex, dazzle, befuddle			
Charlatan- জ্ঞানীভান করা	quack, pretender to knowledge			
Chaos- विशृद्धभा	confusion, disorder, abyss			
Circulate- সম্প্রচার করা, ছড়িয়ে দেওয়া	brodcast, publicize, spread, abroad			
Claim- দাবি করা, দৃঢ়ভাবে বসা	require, challenge			
Clarity- 1801	comprehensibility, clearness, lucidity, simplicity			
Colloquial- কথোপকখনে ব্যবহৃত/ কথ্য ভাষা	pertaining to conversational or comfort speech			
Commemorate- সম্মান জানানো	honour the memory of			
Debate - তৰ্ক, বিভৰ্ক	argue, discuss, moot			
Deceive- ঠকানো, প্রতারণা করা।	betra, dupe, entrap, cheat, trick			
Descrite - তথ্য স্থান স	denseness, thickness, tightness			
Depart - প্রছান করা, ছান ত্যাগ করা	disappear, go, escape, quit			
Demolish - ভেকে ফেলা; ধ্বংস করা	dismantle, bulldoze, pull down, destroy, break down			
Demolish - Coca Cd-II, ACT TAI	apparatus, design, plan, tool, instrument, invention,			
Device - কৌশল, উপায়, যা	celestial, lunar			
Eclipse- থহণ	instruct, correct morally			
Edify- নৈডিক বা মানসিক উন্নতি সাধন করা	overioved, in high spirits			
Elated- উন্নসিত	poem or song expressing lamentation			
Elegy- শোক কবিতা/শোকগীতি	glorious, glamorous, jolly			
Elegant- ক্রচিশীল, অভিজ্ঞাত	The second secon			
Elment- উপাদান	delight, exhilaration, cheerfulness, glee, merriment, joyfulness			
Gaiety- প্রফুরতা, আনন্দমুখরতা	merry, lively, jolly			
Gay - হাসিধুশী; উচ্ছল	bold, brave, courageous, daring			
Gallant- সাহসিক ,উদারচেতা	Leight flashy garish			
Gaudy- জমকালো	or the cordial joyial folly, cheeriu			
Genial- সদয়, সহানুভূতিশীল	hearty, affable, coluin, jovid, jessy, apropos, relevant, pertinent, apposite suitable, appropriate			
Germane- প্রাসঙ্গিক, সম্পর্কযুক্ত	1 -ion extremely cold			
Glacial - निक्रश्राप	like a glacier, extremely code cruel, raucous, unpleasant, strident, hard, discordant			
	cruel, raucous, unpreasant, saturati,			
Harsh - कर्कन, निष्ट्रंत्र, ऋए	swift, quick, rash			
Hasty - তৃরিত, চটজ্বদি	arrogant, boastful, snobbish			
Haughty- উদ্ধৃত, অহংকারী	The state of the s			
Hamper- वाथा म्हिजा	aturdy robust, able to stand inclement weather			
Hardy - শক্ত/কষ্ট সহিষ্ণ	towns robust sound hale, lically			
Health- ৰাছ্যবান, ৰাছ্যকর, সূছ	vigorous, strong, robust, sound, many helpless, inefficient, unqualified, inadequate, unable, unfit			
Incapable- অসমৰ্থ	1:I willing prone			
Inclined- ঝোকপ্রবণতা, এর প্রতি আকৃষ্ট	bent, predisposed, willing, prone  bent, predisposed, willing, prone  bent, predisposed, willing, prone  bent, predisposed, willing, prone			

ঢাবি অধিভূক্ত সরকারি সাত	কলেজ ভর্তি পরীক্ষার সর্বোত্তম প্রশ্নবাহিক ও ভাত সমাধ্যক।
TOWER TOWER TOWER PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY	resident magnity, capaing
Increase - বৃদ্ধি করা, বাড়ানো	foul, lewd, indelicate, impure, unchaste, indecorous
Indecent- অশোভন, অশিষ্ট, অনুচিত, গহিত	foul, lewd, indelicate, impure, tuchaste, inde- active, diligent, assiduous, busy, energetic, hardworking, laborious
Industrious- পরিশ্রমী	incorrect, inaccurate, loose
Inexact অয়থায়থ, পুরোপুরি তিক নর	t institute institute degradates
Infamy- কুকীৰ্তি, অপ্যশ, অব্মাননা	wide, countless, fathomless, vast, limitless, uncountable
Infinite অসীম, সীমাহীন	wide, countless, fautomicss, visc, teach instract
Inform- জ্ঞাত করানো, জানানো	advise, approse, notify, teach, instract
Ingenious- विरुक्षणे, উष्णायनकूर्णन	ready, clever, inventive, adept, sincere, dexterous beginning, opening, formative, first, inaugural, introductory
Initial - <del>তরু</del> তে করতে হয় এমন, প্রাথমিক	beginning, opening, formative, first, madgest and destructive, detrimental, harmful, insulting, mischievous
Injurious - \$ 600	detrimental harmful, mounting, man
Injustice- অন্যায়তা, ন্যায়বিচারের অভাব berbater	bias, inequality, oppicssion, disputs,
Jocular - রসিক	
Justify - সভ্যতা বা ন্যায্যতা প্রতিপাদন করা । ত্রাত্তর বি	absolve, perform, defend, clear, explain, substantiate
Juvenile- তর্গদের, কৈশোরিক nude bio	the delegant childish, immature, babyish with
Keen- ধারালো, তীক্ষ্ণ, তীব্র, গভীর	alone coute ordent earnest, deep, pointed, paussing plain le
	Murder slav assassinate, butcher, put to death, massacre, massacre
	action with honeyclent variety sort 150 get RIMST 150 1950 W.
Lipe, dishonour, deceive  Kindly- অনুমহপূর্বক, সদুয়ভাবে  Tass, perpley, dazzle belonging, কিন্তু স্বাধান্য	benevolent gently humanely, kindheartedly 155 Meet 150 Velos 19hl
	concealed hidden, dormant, invisible, secret, inherent a retela
	merriment, glee, mirth, chuckling, giggling, hilarity
Laughter - সশব্দ হাসি	legal, fair, rightful, legal, allowed
Lawful- আইনানুগ, আইনসমত bsords b	guide, director, trainer, boss, conductor, principal
Leader- নেতা, দলপতি, অধিনায়ক, পরিচালক	apprentice, student, pupil, beginner
Learner- শিক্ষাৰ্থী, ছাত্ৰ, মাত্ৰ প্ৰাথমিক জ্ঞানবিশিষ্ট ব্যক্তি	many, various, multiple, diverse
Manifold - विविभ, वस्था does trollmon rolls	excellent, splendid, remarkable, Spectacular, magnificent, glorious,
Marvelous- চমকপ্রদ; বিস্ময়কর	preoccupation with physical comforts and things
Materialism - বন্ধবাদ	wind or turn in its course
Meander- উদ্দেশ্যহীনভাবে কথা বলা	HALIMP ARTHER SHIP ASIGN
Mercenary - অর্থের জন্য কাজ করে এমন	BOTT 22/10 X 1001 22/10/2013
Mercurial-প্রাণবন্ত/উপন্থিত বুদ্ধিসম্পান্ন	capricious, changing, fickle normally, logically, certainly, realistically, genuinely, obviously delice
Naturally- মাভাবিকভাবে, অবশ্যই head yoursel much	
Needy- जानी;मित्रिनः कांश्रान goitneyai tasmustai Jou	poor, penniless, impoverished দ্বা ছাল্ডী নাম্বি) - ৩৩া
Neutral- নিরপেক্ষ	impartial, disinterested, unprejudiced
Noble - মহৎ, মহান	great, grand, honourable, lofty, eminent, magnificent
Notion - জন্পনা, ধারণা, বিশ্বাস	conception, thought, opinion, supposition
Notorious - কুখাত, কুপ্ৰসিদ্ধ noitement	infamous, disreputable, wicked, disgraceful
Odious- वर्ष	nateful, yile g suoroig coseis pirale tar
Offend- রাগানো, প্ররোচিত করা, ক্কুর করা	anger, vex, irritate, excite, provoke, impel
Omit - वाम मुख्याः पुरुष्ट ना क्या प्राप्त कर्मा प्रकारिक	drop, leave out, eliminate, overlook, exclude, neglect
Ooze - চুইরে পড়া	drip, drizzle, drop, fall
Opportunity- সুযোগ gainsh	chance, advantage, occaison, convenience
Pacify - শান্ত করা, প্রশমিত করা	Jull, appease, mitigate, allay, assuage, compose
Paltry - जुड्ह; नगना; अवखां कता याद्य ध्यमन	puny, insignificant, trifling, petty, worthless, contemptible
Paramount- সর্বশ্রেষ্ঠ, প্রধান, সর্বোচ্চ	overriding, principal; chief, supreme
Partial- আংশিক, অসম্পূর্ণ, পক্ষপাতপূর্ণ blo	limited, incomplete, favouring, imperfect, baised, inequitable
Partial- पार्टीमांतः, प्रमात खुष्टिः मन्नी brad dashina d	sharer, associate, confederate, sharerassociate, confederate
Partner- এংনানার; পেনির প্রতিত্তি চিন্তর , insbrits ,	careful, patronising, fatherly, kind-hearted
Paternal- Paters Car	cure-all states and the states are states and the states are state
Panacea - সর্বরোগের ওমুধ	sufferance, forbearance, calmness, passiveness
Patience - ধৈৰ্য, সহিষ্ণুতা	A wat board land compley
Quagmire जनजरा थानाथन, कान	the state of the s
ound, hale, hearty	CET RY CELL TO THE CET OF THE CET
	still, latent, clandestine, calm, pacified, secret, silent, dormant still, latent, clandestine, calm, pacified, secret, silent, dormant bands of the secret silent silent si
O int wing नीवन नय : शामन	reckless, incantious, hasty, foolhardy, precipitate in lerense bond
Rash- হঠকারী, অপরিণামদর্শী ' эпота,	reckless, incautious, hasty, footnardy, precipitate

BIT अधिपु	জ সাকারি সাজ কলেজ • বাশিলা ইউনিট • ENGLISH • 101KOLY PUBLICATIONS • 101KOLY PUBLICATIONS • 101KOLY PUBLICATIONS • 101KOLY PUBLICATIONS
o A The ston Asia & Distriction	reckon, compute, assess, adjudge, estimate, price
andy- প্রস্তুত, তৎপর	set, quick, speedy, alert, willing, prepared
Pocluse - महाभा	hermit, loner
Pactify - সहत्नीधन/एक कर्ना	set right, correct.
carce - मुन्छ, मुन्धाना	unusual, rare, precious, unique, peculiar
Corcity- Wellylol, Well	want, deficiency, shortage, dearth, famine, poverty
cold - তির্মার করা, বকা দেওয়া	censure, reprove, admonish, rebuke, chide, reprimand
Tedious - ক্লান্ডিকর , নীরস	dull
Tenacit - भृष्ण	• firmness, persistence
Temerity - ফাকারিতা	insolence
Underworld- অপরাধন্তগৎ, পাডাল	criminal world, underground, hell, hades, abyss
Unfair- অসৎ, অন্যায়, পক্ষপাতদুষ্ট	unjust, inequitable, dishonest, wrongful, partial, dishonourable
Union- মিলন, ঐক্য	concert, combination, league, alliance, junction, coalition,
Unite- একত্রিত করা, ঐক্যবদ্ধ হওয়া	blend, join, knit, combine
Unprecedented- নজিরবিহীন/ অছুড	novel, unparalleled
Unruly- অবাধ্য	disobedient
Unreasonable- অন্যায়, অসক্ত	ridiculous, absurd, irrational, exorbitant, foolish
Unusual- অন্বাভাবিক, অমূত	rare, extraordinary, exceptional, peculiar, uncommon, remarkable
Vacant - मृत्रा, कांका, छमाञ	empty, unemployed, expressionless
Vagabond- ভবভুরে	aimless, rootless, floating, drifting, vagrant
Vague-অস্পষ্ট, আবছা, অনিষ্ঠিত	hazy, indistinct, imprecise, dim, ambiguous, evasive
Valid- বৈধ, আইনসিদ্ধ	binding, powerful, defensible, cogent, logical, efficacious
Wealthy- धनी, সম्পদশালী	valuable, fertile, prosperous, ample, rich, affluent
Well off- বিভবান, ৰচ্ছল	rich, wealthy, affluent
Wild- वन्म	untamed
Whole - সম্পূর্ণ, অক্ষত, গোটা, আন্ত	entire
Yellowish - शंनका स्नप्प	golden vanthous, fair, blonde
Yeld- উৎপন্ন হওয়া/করা, ত্যাগ করা	abandon, concede, surrender, supply, submit, accede
Yell- তীব্রমরে গর্জন করা বা চিৎকার করা	shout, scream
Yen- তীব্ৰ আকান্ধা	craving, desire, hunger, thirst
Yek- ভারাদের প্রতীক	ateing counte
Zeal- উৎসাহ, উদীপনা	zest, eagerness, passion, ardour, devotion, dedication
Zenith- रूष़ा, সর্বোচ্চ বিন্দু, শিশ্বর	geme vertex top, summit, climax, height
Zig-Zag- जॉकावांका, निर्म	crooked sinuous, winding, twisty, curved, meandering
Zig-Zag- जारुगिरान, ना ना	ardent, devoted, eager, earnest, enthusiastic, fanatical
Zenjous- ovilet, outrillen	nil, bottom, love, cipher, naught, nothing
Zero- শূন্য , অনম্ভিত্ব Zodiac- রাশিচক্র	cycle, wheel, ring, group

#### Antonyms

Charles and the second	ANTONYMS
WORD	stubborn, disobedient
Amenable - অনুগত	peace, order
Anarchy - নৈরাজ্য	similarity, analogy
Antithesis- বৈপরীত্য	establish, support, promote
Annihilate- সম্পূর্ণরূপে ধ্বংস করা	hidden, obscure, secret, covert, latent
Apparent- সুস্পষ্ট	bottom
Apex - नीर्शिव्यू	loyalist, staunch
Apostate- খপকত্যাগী	care, interest
Apathy - অনীহা	thank, praise, approve, commend
Blame- দোষারোপ করা	top, zenith, peak
Bottom- তলা;গর্তের নিমতম বিন্দু	
Clandestine- গোপন	waive, drop, yield, forgo
Claim- দাবি করা, দৃঢ়ভাবে বলা	waive, drop, yield, longo  NS - HOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS - HOYKOLY PUBLI

Coarse- মোটা, ছুশ, অমার্জিত	জ ভর্তি পরীক্ষার সর্বোত্তম প্রশ্নবাহিক ও ভাত প্রচারেন্ডানার সর্বোত্তম প্রচারেন্ডানার স্বাহিক্স স্থানির্বাহিক্স স্থানির্বাহিক্স স্থানির্বাহিক্স স্থানির্বাহিক্স স্থানির স্থানি
Conducive- সহায়ক, উপকারী	preventive, injurious, counteractive preventive, injurious, counteractive calculation, computation, proof, deduction, evidence, inference
Conductive wanta savi	calculation, computation, proof,
Conjecture- অনুমান, ধরণা Defamation- কুৎসা, কেশেংকারী, অপবাদ	glory, honour, respect
Defamation yell, everything	indefinite, vague, obscure
Definite- নিৰ্দিষ্ট, সুনিৰ্ধারিত	misery, distress, discomfort
Delight- খানুন্দা; উপ-াস; হুর্ব	construct, build, establish, found
Demolish- ভেলে ফেলা, ধ্বংস করা	accent
Demur- আপত্তি করা	suppress, misrepresent, conceal
Describe- ক্লা ক্রা	approximate
Exact - সঠিক	admit
Exclude-ৰ াতিশ করা	thriftless, prodigal
Frugal - মিতবায়ী	secondary, redundant, incidental
Fundamental- মৌশিক, প্রারম্ভিক Flexible - নমনীয়	rigid
Flexible - নমনায় Glory- পৌরব, মহিমা, অহংকারের বিষয়	cloud, dishonour, ignominy
Glory- পোরব, মাহমা, অহংকারের বিবন Govern- পরিচাশনা করা, শাসন করা	misrule, mismanage, misgovern
Govern- পারচাপনা করা, নাসন করা Impolite- অশিষ্ট, অভদ্রোচিত	courtly, urbane, gentlemanly
Imponte- আন্ত, অভনোচত Impressive- হৃদয়খাহী; চিন্তাকর্ষক	dry, jejune, vapid
Impressive- অপন্যাথ্য চিতাপ্থপ Inconsistent- অসামঞ্জ্য	constant, consistant
Indicate- নির্দেশ করা, জানানো, ধারণা দেওয়া	negate, misindicate, misdirect
	fashion, create, produce, cause, originate
Kill- হত্যা করা, মৃত্যু হওয়া	extinguish, satisfy, quench, satiate, postpone
Kindle- জ্বালানো, উদ্দীপ্ত কর	active, clear, patent, manifest, visible, obvious
Latent- শুকায়িত, গুণ্ড, সুণ্ড	active, clear, patent, manifest, visible, obvious active, smart, agile, up and doing, diligent
Lazy- অলস, শ্রমবিমুখ	fat, brawny, plump, rich, fleshy, robust
Lean- কৃষ, রোগা, অপ্রচুর	fault, weakness, flaw, error
Merit- উৎকর্ষ, মৃদ্য	wild, ferocious, blood, thirsty, fierce, brutish, savage
Mild- নরম, কোমল	
Mislead- বিপথে চালিত করা	pilot, steer, direct, lead, guide
Native - (마비타	foreign, extraneous, alien, extrinsic
Nebulous- কুরাশাচ্ছন, মেঘাচ্ছন	clear
Neglect- অবহেশা, অয়ত্র	care, mindful-to, attention, heed, observation, adventure
Nervous- ভীত, নাৰ্ভাস	brave, courageous, valiant, bold, undaunted, doughty
Nominal - নামমাত্র	actual, real, essential, true, important, substantial
Noxious- অনিষ্টকর, ক্ষতিকর, অপকারী	good, wholesome, healthful, nutritious
Oblivious- অচেতন, বিশৃত	attentive, conscious, aware, observant
Obsolete- সেকেলে, অপ্রচলিত	current, up todate, modern, new
Obtain- পাওয়া,অর্জন করা	lose, miss, spend, fail, disappear
Divious- স্পষ্টত প্রতীয়মান, পরিষার	hidden, covert, veiled, masked, secret
Officious- কর্তৃত্বপরায়ণ, গায়ে পড়ে সাহায্য করতে আসার মত	modest, backward, unofficious, negligent, retiring
Plea- অনুরোধ, অনুনয়, অজুহাত	charge, accusation, indictment, action, impeachment
Plentiful- প্রচুর	limited, insufficient, scarce, skimpy, scanty, sparing
Possible- সম্ভব্পর, সাধ্য	impossible, impracticable, unachievable, inconceivable
Precious- मामी, मृन्यवान	cheap, ordinary, vile, worthless, base, valueless, inexpensive
Premature- অকালিক, অ্যাপ্তকাল	delayed, reasonable, overdue, late
Principal- প্রধান; মুখ্য	secondary, inferior, subordinate
uarrelsome- ঝগড়াটে, কলহপ্রিয়	placid, hearty, cordial, friendly, mild, amiable, meek, affable
uick- দ্রুতগামী , চটপটে	slow, calm, calculated, listless
uite-সম্পূর্ণভাবে, মোটামুটি	scarcely, incompletely, partly, partially, limitedly, hardly
apid - দ্ৰত, বেগবান	lazy, tardy, slow, sluggish, leisurely
eadiness- প্রস্তৃতি, তৎপরতা	aversion, unwillingness, tardiness, reluctance, disinclination
ebellion - বিদ্ৰোহ	loyalty, devotion, patriotism, faithfulness, nationalism
ecede- পিছিয়েযাওয়া, অপসৃত হওয়া, নিরম্ভ হওয়া	advance, proceed
efined- বিশুদ্ধ, পরিমার্জিত, শোভিত	coarse, crude, uncouth, vulgar, brutish, uncultured

Settle- মামাरमा करा, पटमावक करा, । इत करा	ruffle, dismantle, confuse, derange
Shallow - অগভীর	wise, shrewd, astute, discerning, deep, intelligent
Signify- শুরুত্বপূর্ণ হওয়া, জানানো	veil, mask, cover, cloak, dissemble
Similarity- সাদৃশ্য , মিল	difference, contrast, dissimilarity, contrariety, contradiction
Sorrowful- मृत्र्यी	glad, cheerful, merry, happy, lucky
Tempt - প্ৰশুক্ত করা	discourage, repel, dissuade, prevent
Tendency - এবণতা	aversion, dislike, distate
Theory- তত্ত্ব, মতবাদ	practice, reality, actuality, happening
Unreasonable- অন্যায্য , অসমত	right, moderate, sound, judicious, fair, reasonable
Uphold- তুলে ধরা , সমর্থন করা	drop, destroy, betray
Valid- বৈধ, আইনসিদ্ধ	unconvincing, invalid, feeble, weak, lame, illogical
Various- বিভিন্ন	similar, identical, same
Veto- নিষিদ্ধ করা, প্রত্যাখ্যান করা	accept, approve, sanction
Wasteful- অপচয়ী , অপব্যয়ী	prudent, frugal, miserly, economical
Weak - मूर्जन	tough, stout, sturdy, strong, hardy, energetic
Wealth- সম্পদ	want, destitution, insufficiency
Welloff- বিস্তবান; ৰচ্ছশ	poor, badly off, insolvent, pauper
Wicked- মন্দ,খারাপ, ভ্রান্ত, অসৎ	upright, virtuous, moral
Wild- বন্য , বিরাণ , প্রচন্ড	gentle, timid, harmless, domestic
Yellowish - হালকা হলদে	dark, black, brown
Zeal - উৎসাহ, উদ্দীপনা	laziness, coolness, indifference
Zenith- চ্ড়া, সর্বোচ্চ বিন্দু	depth, nadir, bottom, lowest-point
Zig-Zag- আঁকাবাঁকা, সর্পিল	straight, level, upright, steep

न्दर्श		ortant MCQ	ESC.
	The word that best expresses the meaning of predict is—  A explain  O observe  D assert  Ans B	12. The antonym of 'malign' is  (a) hostile (b) benign (b) harmful (c) harmful (d) harmful	Ans
	The synonym Enigmatic is —.  A Complicated  D Puzzling  Ans D	(a) to start (b) incorporate (c) to defend (d) to focus (e) 14. What is the right synonym of 'Hostile'?	Ans(A)
	The antonym of 'Ruthless' is —.  (A) merciful (B) loyal (C) alluring (D) meek (Ans(A))  (The antonym of 'tranquil' is—.	(a) Flexible (b) Unfriendly (c) Happy (c) Indifferent	(Ans(B)
05.	A calm  B serene  Obsequious  The word closest to the opposite in meaning of ECSTASY is-  B excitement	(a) disorder (b) tranquinty (c) disturbance (c) rupture	(Ans(B)
06.	© funny  © funny  The word closest to the meaning of CONSEQUENCE is  B affect  O outcome  O outcome	(a) indifference (b) cruelty (c) vearning (c) heartlessness	AnsC
	The word 'legacy' means most nearly the same as —.  Ans B legend B bequest C prize D debt Ans B	(a) lurking (b) hidden (c) concealed (c)	AnsC
	A word similar to 'dilemma' is  B Delay  Delayed message  Ans A	© engage	(Ans(B
09. 10.	What is the antonym of the word adverse	(A) amusing (D) accumulate	Ans
	The synonym of 'incompatible' is—.  A disconsisted  B definite  incomprehensible	20. Which is a synonym of the word Incredible?  (a) Impervious (b) Impervious (c) Unspectacular (d) Inconceivable (e) Unspectacular (e) Unspectacular (f) Inconceivable (f) In	Ans

# ENGLISH Chapter •

# 



Part 6

## At a glance (Most Important Information)

আংশিক বা অসমাপ্ত বাক্যের পূর্বে অথবা পরে সঙ্গতিপূর্ণ word, noun phrase অথবা clause বসিয়ে একটি পূর্ণ বাক্যের অর্থ সম্পূর্ণ করাকেই completing sentence বলে।

#### Too... to

Structure Subject + verb + too + adjective/adverb + to + v<sub>1</sub> + ext, Incomplete: The man is too old ...

Complete: The man is too old to work.

Structure Subject + verb + too + adjective/adverb + for + ব্যক্তিবাচক object +  $to + v_1 + ext$ .

Inco: The load is too heavy for me...

Com: The load is too heavy for me to carry.

#### So... that

Structure Subject + verb + so + adjective/adverb + that + subject  $+ \operatorname{can/could} + \operatorname{not} + \operatorname{v}_1 + \operatorname{ext}$ .

Inco: They are so ill that ...

Com: They are so ill that they cannot move an inch.

Inco: Jamal was so weak...

Com: Jamal was so weak that he could not walk.

Note So এর পূর্বে present tense থাকলে that পরবর্তী clause এ cannot এবং so এর পূর্বে past tense থাকলে that পরবর্তী clause এ could not

#### So that

Structure Subject + verb + ext. + so that + subject + can/could/may/might + v1 + ext.

Inco: The student reads more so that ...

Com: The student reads more so that he can make a good result.

Inco: The farmers sew good seeds so that... Com: The farmers sew good seeds so that they can have a good harvest.

Note So that ब्ह शूर्व present tense शाकरत शहर शहर d clause d can এক so that এর পূর্বে past tenne থাকলে পরবর্তী clause এ could বসে।

#### Provided/ Provided that

Structure Subject + verb + ext + provided/provided that + subject + verb + ext.

Inco: The plane will take off in time provided/provided that...

Com: The plane will take off in time provided/provided that the weather is good.

#### Lest

Structure Subject + verb + ext. + lest + subject + should +  $v_1$  + ext.

DIMEDLY PUBLICATIONS - DYEOLY PUBLICATIONS - DOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS - DOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS - DOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS - DOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS - DOYKOLY

Inco: I feared lest...

Com: I feared lest I should be late again.

Unless

Structure Subject + verb + ext. + unless + subject + verb + ext.

Inco: We will not help you unless ...

Com: We will not help you unless you help us.

Note Unless একটি negative word, এর সাথে যুক্ত clause এ 🌄 negative word বনে ना।

#### Till/ Until

Structure Subject + verb + ext. + till/until + subject + should. verb + ext.

Inco: Wait for me till/until...

Com: Wait for me till/until I come back.

Note Till/until শব্দ দৃটি negative word, এদের সাথে যুক্ত clause! কখনো negative word বসে না।

#### As if/As though

Structure Subject + yerb (present simple) + ext. + as if/as though + subject +,  $v_2$  + ext.

Inco: He tells the matter as if/as though...

Com: He tells the matter as if/as though he knew it.

Structure Subject + verb (past simple) + ext. + as if/as though subject + had +  $v_3$  + ext.

Inco: He told the matter as if/as though...

Com: He told the matter as if/as though he had known it.

#### No sooner had... than

Structure No sooner had + subject + v<sub>3</sub> + ext. + than + subject  $v_2 + ext.$ 

Inco: No sooner had I gone out... Com: No sooner had I got out than he came.

#### Scarcely had... when

Structure Scarcely had + subject + v<sub>3</sub> + ext. + when + subject + v<sub>2</sub> +0

Inco: Scarcely had she read the letter ...

Com: Scarcely had she read the letter when she started crying

#### Hardly had... when

Structure Hardly had + subject + v3 + ext. + when + subject + v2 + ext.

Inco: Hardly had we reached the station...

Com: Hardly had we reached the station when the #5

S CamScanner

#### As soon as

Fricture As soon as subject + verb + ext, subject + verb + ext. Inco: As soon as Ruma finished one project...

Com: As soon as Ruma finished one project, she started working on the next,

#### As long as

Structure Subject + verb + ext + as long as + subject + verb + ext. Inco: Allah will be with us as long as...

Com: Allah will be with us as long as our aim is honest.

### Though/Although

Though/although + subject + verb + ext, subject + verb aructure + ext

Inco: Though/Although he is poor...

Com: Though/Although he is poor, he is honest.

### In spite of/Despite

Structure In spite of/Despite + noun/noun phrase, subject + verb +ext.

Inco: In spite of his poverty...

Com: In spite of his poverty, he is honest.

#### As/Because/Since

Structure As/Because/Since + subject + verb + ext, subject + verb

+ ext. Inco: Everybody admires him because...

Com: Everybody admires him because he is honest.

#### Because of/due to

Structure Because of/Due to + noun/noun phrase, subject + verb +

Inco: Everybody loves him because of...

Com: Everybody loves him because of his honesty.

## On account of/Owing to

Structure On account of/Owing to + noun/noun phrase, subject +

verb + ext.

Inco: On account of his illness...

Com: On account of his illness, he could not attend the

party.

## It is time/It is high time

Structure It is time/It is high time + subject +  $v_2$  + ext.

Inco: It is time/It is high time...

Com: It is time/It is high time we went home.

Structure It is time/It is high time + to +  $v_1$  + ext.

Inco: It is time/It is high time to...

Com: It is time/It is high time to leave the place. Structure It is time/It is high time for + ব্যক্তিবাচক object + to +

Inco: It is time/It is high time for...Com: It is time/It is high TOT US to attack the enemy.

ROYKOLY PUBLICATIONS - JOYKOLY PUBLICAT

AS SOON AS

If

Structure If + subject + verb (present simple) + ext, subject + shall/will/can/may + v<sub>1</sub> + ext.

Inco: If he wants ...

Com: If he wants, I shall help him.

Structure If + subject +  $v_2$  + ext, subject + would/could/might +  $v_1$ + ext.

Inco: If I had a typewriter...

Com: If I had a typewriter, I would type the composition.

Structure If + subject + had + v<sub>3</sub> + ext, subject + would/could/might have + v3 + ext.

Inco: If they had seen him ...

Com: If they had seen him, they might have told him the

Structure Had + subject + v<sub>3</sub> + ext, subject + would/could/might have  $+ v_3 + ext$ .

Inco: Had they seen him ...

Com: Had they seen him, they might have told him the news.

#### Would that

Structure Would that + subject +  $v_2$  + ext.

Inco: Would that he ...

Com: Would that he were alive today.

Note Would that পরবর্তী clause এ যে কোনো subject এরপর be verb থাকলে were বসে।

### Would you mind

Structure Would you mind  $+(v_1 + ing) + ext.$ 

Inco: Would you mind ...

Com: Would you mind taking a cup of tea?

#### Would rather... than

Structure Subject + would rather +  $v_1$  + than +  $v_1$ .

Inco: I would rather die than...

Com: I would rather die than beg.

Structure Subject + would rather + v1 + noun + than + noun.

Inco: I would rather drink tea than...Com: I would rather drink tea than coffee.

#### Had better

Structure Subject + had better +  $v_1$  + ext.

Inco: You had better ...

Com: You had better leave the place.

#### Let alone

Structure Subject + verb + ext. + let alone + noun phrase.

Inco: I cannot swim a kilometer let alone...

Com: I cannot swim a kilometer let alone ten kilometers.

TOTKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . 764

#### Without/By

Structure Without/By +  $(v_1 + ing)$  + ext., + subject + verb + ext.

Inco: Without reading more ...

Com: Without reading more, you cannot pass the exam.

Inco: By drinking clean water ...

Com: By drinking clean water, you can keep fit.

## So much/So many...that

Subject + verb + so much + uncount noun + that + Structure

subject + verb.

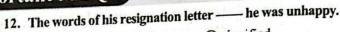
Inco: I have not so much money ...

Com: I have not so much money that I can accompany you all day Structure Subject + verb + so many + count noun + that + subject + verb.

Inco: I have not so many problems... Com: I have not so many

problems that I cannot solve them

#### Most Important MCQ Part 2



01. My friend failed in the examination because his answers were not --- to the questions asked.

(B) pertinent (A) inherent

@ allusive

(1) inclusive

(Ans(B)

02. The patient's blood pressure was -

a so high to ignore too high to ignore B) much higher to ignore

nore high to ignore

03. The thieves broke the window and climbed -

A across

® over

@ along

(D) through

(Ans(D)

04. The hyprocrite - feeling which s/he does not - but which s/he feels s/he should display.

A shows/apprehend

B depicts/possess

@ decrises/hold

D simulates/admire

05. Nutritionists still do not understand the nutritional jackfruits.

A favours

B helps

© goods

D benefits

(Ans(D)

06. Snorkelling is one kind of

(A) diving

(B) driving

© walking

(D) shooting

(Ans(A)

07. If someone is 'saturnine' he/ she is-

A an extremist

(B) brilliant

© satiric

® serious

(Ans(D)

08. Even though the surface of the ocean seems smooth, as we look at it, it is - at the floor.

A unreal

(B) disproportionate

© irregular

(D) unsteady

(Ans(C)

09. Guilt about neglecting their children makes parents the toy shop.

A irreparable

(B) overindulge

© irresponsible

(D) overrated

(Ans(C)

10. Money seems to be the primary —— for most people.

A effect

(B) hope

© motivator

D aspect

(Ans(C)

11. We need to have ICT — to become a competitive economy.

(A) books

(B) skills

© products

(D) students

(A) involved

. B signified

(C) inferred

(D) implied

13. Everyone has the right to — access to public service in his

country. (A) unequal

© stop

(B) equal

(D) limited

Ans (B)

14. — this is a serious issue that deserves further study.

(A) Rarely

(B) Clearly

© Usually

@ Promptly

(Ans B)

15. In the poem, the poet has - a sunset.

A announced

(B) wrote

© described

(D) decried

16. The fact that some birds fly hundreds of miles to without ever having to stop is simply amazing.

A flight ...

® settle

© submerge

(D) migrate

17. If you smuggle goods into the country, they may be - by the customs authority.

(A) possessed

(B) confiscated

© punished

1 fined

18. To — the arrival of spring, Bangladesh Television special function.

A commemorate, launched

(B) announce, telecast

© celebrate, organized

D welcome, sanctioned

19. Anger, even when it is - has one virtue, it overcomes

A sinful, sloth

B unnecessary, malice

© inevitable, desire

intense, hate

20. The intellectual can no longer be said to live — the margin of society.

(A) against © beyond

(B) inside

D before

JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS .



16.66

Part

## At a glance (Most Important Information)



Analogy শব্দটি Greak শব্দ Analogos থেকে এসেছে যার অর্থ সদৃশ বা মিল। অর্থাৎ প্রদত্ত শব্দ বা শব্দ জোড়ের সাথে অন্য শব্দ বা শব্দ জোড়ের মিল খজে বের করাই Analogy।

Analogy নির্ণয়ের কৌশশ :

Technique-1: যত দ্রুত সম্ভব প্রশ্নে প্রদত্ত শব্দ জোড়ের যথাযথ অর্থ নির্ণয় করতে হবে।

rechnique-2: প্রথম শব্দ জোড়ের মধ্যে যে সম্পর্ক বিদ্যমান তা পূর্ণ বাক্যে বর্ণনা করার চেষ্টা করতে হবে।

Ex : Philatelist : Stamp ::

@ Magical : Display ® Numismatist : Coins © Cartographer: Maps Astrologer: Predictions এখানে প্রথম শব্দ জোড় দুইটির মধ্যকার সম্পর্ক একটি বাক্যে লিখলে এ রকম দাঁড়ায়, A philatelist collects stamps অর্থাৎ Philatelist (ভাকটিকেট সংগ্রহকারী) যে ডাক টিকেট সংগ্রহ করে। এখন বিকল্প উত্তরগুলোর দিকে লক্ষ্য করলে দেখা যায় 🔞 শব্দ জোড়ের সাথেই গভীর সম্পর্ক বিদ্যমান। কারণ 🗛 numismatist collects coins অর্থাৎ উভয় জোড়ের মধ্যে Collection এর গভীর সম্পর্ক বিদ্যমান।]

Technique-3: প্রথম শব্দ জোড়ের মধ্যে সম্পর্ক নির্ণয়ের পর যদি দেখা যায় তা বিকল্প উত্তরগুলোর সাথে মিলে যায় তাহলে আরো সুক্ষভাবে চিন্তা করতে হবে।

Ex : Bouquet : Flower ::

A Forest : Trees

B Rose: Maple

© Woodpile : Logs

শবার্থ Bouquet- ফুলের তোড়া, Forest- বন, Woodpile- কাঠের ঢিবি, Drift- তুষারপিও। এখানে প্রথম শব্দ জোড়কে বাক্যে রূপান্তরিত করণে হবেন A bouquet is made up of flower. কিন্তু ফুল কেটে তোড়া তৈরি করা হয় পক্ষান্তরে গাছ কাটলে বন ধাংস হয়। সম্পর্কের দিক থেকে তথু C এর সাথে মিল রয়েছে কেননা Logs (গাছের খণ্ড) দিয়ে কাঠের টিবি তৈরি হয়।]

<u>l'echnique-4:</u> এই সম্পর্ক নির্ধারণের ক্ষেত্রে শব্দের প্রধান অর্থের পাশাপাশি দ্বিতীয়/অনান্য অর্থের দিকেও খেয়াল রাখতে হবে, অন্যথায় ভূল করার সম্ভাবনা রয়েছে। নিচের উদাহরণটি লক্ষ্য করি।

Ex: Embroider: Cloth:: Ex:

@ Patch : Quilt

® Chase: Metal

C Carve : Knife

@ Gild: Gold

শব্দার্থ : Patch- তালি দেওয়া, Chase- ধাওয়া করা, Carve- খোদাই করা, Gild- চকচকে করা। সাধারণত সৌন্দর্য বৃদ্ধির জন্য কাপড়ে এমব্রয়ডারি করা হয় (সূচের সাহায্যে)। উত্তরগুলোতে দেখা যায় (ক) সূচ দিয়ে তোষকে তালি দেওয়া হয় (গ) চাকু দিয়ে খোদাই করা হয় (ঘ) সৌন্দর্য বৃদ্ধির জন্য সোনাকে চকচকে করা হয়। কিন্তু (খ) কে আমরা হিসেবেই ধরিনি,কারণ আমরা জানি Chase মানে ধাওয়া করা। তাই এটা বেমানান উত্তর। প্রকৃত পক্ষে উত্তর এখানে অন্তর্নিহিত। Chase এর দ্বিতীয় অর্থ (ধাতব পাত্রে) খোদাই করা। কাপড়ের ওপর যেমন নকশা করা হয় তেমনি ধাতুর পাত্রে খোদাই করে নকশা করা হয়।

Technique-5: একটা কথা অবশ্যই মনে রাখতে হবে, Analogy Question এ প্রথম শব্দজোড়ে যে Parts of Speech ব্যবহার করা হয়, বিকল্প উত্তরগুলোতে ঐ একই Parts of speech ব্যবহার করা হয়।

Ex: Flag: Vigor::

A Endure : Courage

® Tire: Monotony

© Waver : Resolution

D Flatter : Charm

এখানে প্রথম শব্দ জোড়ের Flag মানে পতাকা যা একটি noun form কিন্তু উত্তরগুলোতে প্রতিটি শব্দ জোড় verb দিয়ে শুরু তাহলে Flag অর্থ কী? Flag যখন verb হিসেবে ব্যবহৃত হয় তখন এর অর্থ অবসন্ন/নিন্তেজ হওয়া। তাই ঠিক উত্তর হবে (c)। কেননা কেউ দোদুল্যমান/দ্বিধান্বিত হলে তার সংকল্পে ভাটা পড়ে।

## Part

## Most Important MCQ

(Ans(D)

(Ans(C)



01. Choose the pair that expresses a relationship similar to 05. DOG:LEASH

SCISSORS: BARBER.

Wagon: Farmer

Cloth:Tailor

02. FANS : GALLERIES **A** Teams: Goalposts

O Audience: Seats

03. If Vertex: Pyramid then -

Strand: Hair

© Summit: Mountain

04. BRUSH:PAINTING

A Piano: Sonata © Typewriter:Novel B Color:Painter

D Saw:Carpenter

B Referee: Decision

Tickets: Counters

B Frame: Picture

D Rung: Ladder

B Body:Dance Chisel:Sculpture A Belt:Buckle

@ Bird:Cage

06. SAW: CARPENTER

A Scissors: Barber Cloth: Tailor

07. EGG: OMELET A Rice: Curry

© Fish : Water (Ans(C)

® Cow: Tether @ Bicycle:Chain

(Ans B)

B Painter : Color

D Wagon : Farmer

(Ans A)

B Flour : Cake

D Banana: Ice cream

08. Select the pair that best expresses a relationship similar to that expressed in the pair FISH: SCALES

A plane: wings © snake: fangs B cat : claws

D bird: feathers

(Ans(D) JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS .

JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS · JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS 09. DIGRESSIVE: STATEMENT A story: moral D ticket: admission AnyD B tangential: presupposition A Slanderous: slur @ enemies : friends (Ans(D) D circuitous: route © biased: opinion 16. PEAK: SUMMIT B gun : soldier 10. PLAY: ACTS A foreign : native D switch : current B Game: Athletes A Essay: Topics © mutation : change (Ans(C) D Poem: Rhymes @ Novel : Chapter 17. SPOOL: THREAD 11. CAUTION: ACCIDENT B bale : hay A coil: rope A Radar : Collision @ verse : song AnsA (Ans(A) © peak : potatoes D Sanitation : Filth 18. Choose the pair of words that best expresses the analogy © Worry : Disaster 12. Select the capital lettered pair that best expresses a relationship similar to that expressed in the original pair: Music : Guitar B Water: Ocean A Stamping: Noise **EXPIATE: GUILT**  Words: Typewriter (Ans I) (B) adorn: appearance A canvass : support. © Windows: House (Ans(D) @ correct : error © testify: conviction 19. Dignify: Humiliate 13. DEGREE: TEMPERATURE B Fuse : Join A Refuse : Betrayal (B) fathom: volume D Sympathize: Improve And A mass: energy Praise : Criticize (Ans(C) D time : length @ ounce : weight 20. OWNER: SLAVE :: 14. AIRPLANE: HANGAR B Captain: tar A Soldier : civilian B automobile: garage A ship: channel (Ans(T) Master: vassal © Policeman: Prisoner (Ans(B) D motorcycle: sidecar C helicopter : pad ENGLISH Chapter At a glance (Most Important Information) Part 🔲 Spelling এর বাংলা প্রতিশব্দ হলো বানান। American এবং British বানানের নিয়ম অনুযায়ী ইংরেজি শব্দের বানানে পার্থক্য দেখা যায়। তাই ইংরেজি লিখতে ও উচ্চারণ করতে ইংরেজি শব্দের বানানের নিয়ম জানা খুবই গুরুত্বপূর্ণ। Rules of Correct Spelling Rule- 01 Mono syllable দারা গঠিত একটি vowel বিশিষ্ট word এর সাথে suffix যোগ করলে শেষের consonant টি double হয়। Ex: Hit + ing = Hitting, Knit + ed = Knitted, Run + er = Runner etc. Note: Word এর শেষে double vowel অথবা double consonant থাকলে word এর শেষের বর্ণটি double হয় না। Ex: Keep + ing = Keeping (two vowel), Help + ed = Helped (two consonant), Love + er = Lover (ending in a vowel) | Rule- 02 Word এর শেষে 'L' থাকলে suffix যোগ করার ক্ষেত্রে ' LL' হয়। Ex: Appal + ed = Appalled, Quarrel + ing = quarrelling, Duel + ist = Duellist, Dial + ed = Dialled, Repel + ent = Repellent, Refuel + ed = Refuelled, Cruel + ly = Cruelly, Signal + ed = Signalled, Model + ing = Modelling etc. Rule-03 Di এবং Tri syllable বিশিষ্ট word যদি একটি vowel দ্বারা গঠিত হয় এবং এদের শেষের অক্ষরটি consonant হলে suffix যোগ করার পর consonant টি double হয়। Ex: Acquit + ed = Acquitted, Begin + er = Beginner, Deter + ed = Deterred, Recur + ing = Recurring, Note: উচ্চারণের ক্ষেত্রে শেষের syllable এর উপর জোর দিতে হয়। কিন্তু প্রথম syllable এর উপর জোর দিয়ে উচ্চারণের ক্ষেত্রে শেষের consonant টি double হয় না। Ex: Murmur + ed = Murmured, Answer + er = Answerer, Orbit + ing = Orbiting etc. Rule- 04 Suffix 'full' যখন কোনো word এর সাথে যুক্ত হয় তখন দ্বিতীয় 'l' বাদ যায়। Ex: Beauty + full = Beautiful, Skill + full = Skilful, Use + full = Note: Adverbial form এর ক্ষেত্রে double 'll' হয়। Beautifull + y = Beautifully, Usefull + y = Usefully Rule- 05 শব্দের শেষে 'Y' থাকলে suffix যোগ করার ক্ষেত্রে 'Y' এর স্থলে 'I' হয়। Ex: Carry + ed = Carried, Happy + ly = Happily, Sunny + er = Sunnier. Note: 'Y', 'A' vowel কে অনুসরণ করলে 'y' এর কোনো পরিবর্তন হয় না। এবং suffix 'ing' এর ক্ষেত্রে 'y' এর কোনো পরিবর্তন হয় না। Ex: Play + er = Player, Carry + ing = Carrying, Hurry + ing = Hurrying etc. Rule- 06 Word এর শেষে 'e' থাকলে suffix যোগ করার ক্ষেত্রে 'e' উঠে যায়। Ex: ove + ing = Loving, Move + able = Movable etc. Note: Dye and singe এর ক্ষেত্রে পরিবর্তন হয় না। Ex: Dye + ing = Dyeing, Singe + ing = Singeing Rule- 07 Suffix এর প্রথম অক্ষর consonant হলে suffix এর পূর্ববর্তী 'e' এর কোনো পরিবর্তন হয় না। Ex: Engage + ment = Engagement, Hope + ful = Hopeful, Immediate + ly = Immediately, Fortunate + ly = Fortunately etc. Note: কিছু suffix able/ible/ly এছাড়াও ate/ment এর পূর্ববর্তী 'e'উঠে যায়। Ex: True + ly = Truly, Due +ly = Duly, Argue + ment = Argument, Judge + ment = Judgement, Comforte + able Comfortable/comfortably, Fortune + ate = Fortunate/fortunately etc. JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS .

ঢাবি অধিভুক্ত সরকারি সাত কলেজ ■ বাণিজ্ঞা ইউনিট ■ ENGLISH PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY 363 ্রামেনাজ্য (ee' থাকলে suffix পূর্ববতী 'e' এর কোনো পরিবর্তন হয় না। Agree > agreed > agreeing > agreement. ·C' সাধারনত দুই ধরনের sound (শব্দ) তৈরি করে, 'C' (K-ক) এবং (S-স)। क) = Cat, Cow, Cloud, Crown, Camel, Cornflour, C (S-अ) = Century, Cycle, Cent, Citation Cyclone, Cycloid. হংরেজিতে এমন কিছু word আছে যাদের উচ্চারণ 's' হলেও লেখার ক্ষেত্রে 'c' হয়। Ex: Criticize, Eroticize, Classicize, Ethicize, Fanaticize, Graecize, Historicize, Laicize Part Most Important MCQ I. INOCCULATE 09. No spelling mistake occurs in-Ainnoculate B inocculate C inoculate D innockulate (Ans(B) (1) hideuous (A) hedious (B) hideous (C) hideious Choose the correct spelling. 10. Find the incorrectly spelled word. Bindigionus Cindigeneous Dindigeneous AnsC **A** indegenus (Ans(C) A committee B receive C saperated D psychology Choose the correct spelling. 11. Choose the correctly spelled word: A Inacessibility (B) Inaccissibility (C) Inaccessebilit (D) Inaccessibility (Ans(D) (Ans(B) Pepyras A Payprous B Papyrus © Pappyras DESSICATE 12. Choose the correct spelling. A dessicate B desiccate C desicate D dessicete (Ans(B) (Ans(D) A pnemonia B nemonia C nemonea D pneumonia 5. Identify the incorrect spelling-13. No spelling error occurs in. A contamination (B) conjunction (Ans(D) A interogate B interrogate C interogate interrogate © connection (D) conotation (Ans(D) 14. The correct spelling is -The correct spelling is **®** Transfiguration (A) Transfigaration Dexemplery Dexemplary Cexamplary Deximplary (Ans(B) (Ans B) © Transfigarution Transfiguration The correct spelling is-15. Find the word that is spelt incorrectly (A) Transatory (B) Transetory (C) Transitory (D) Transitary (Ans(C) (Ans(C) A criticised B curiosity C attendence D carefully Choose the correct spelling. 16. Choose the correct spelling A irresistible B irresistable C iresistible D iresistable (Ans(A) A accessories B acessories C accesories D accesiores (Ans(A) ENGLISH At a glance (Most Important Information) Part

# Chapter

- A black sheep (insignificant or unworthy person of a family- কুলাঙ্গার) There is a black sheep in our club.
- A host in oneself (alone person but worth of many- সম্পদশালী একাকী ব্যক্তি ) He is a host in himself and does not need help.
- A man of letters (learned or educated and respected person- পণ্ডিত ব্যক্তি) Dr. Muhammad Shahidullah was a man of letters.
- A man of parts (a virtuous or an expert person- গুণায়িত ব্যক্তি) Her husband is a man of parts.
- A man of word (a man.who.keeps his word or promise at any cost- এক কথার মানুষ) My uncle is a man of word.
- Above all (chiefly, more than anything else- সর্বোপরি) Sheik Farid was above all a saint.
- Above board (open, beyond reproach- সন্দেহের অতীত) His dealings are fair and above board.
- Acid test (final test- অগ্নি পরীক্ষা) Everyone must succeed in the acid test of the time he lives in.
- Back out (to retreat, to break a promise-প্ৰতিশ্ৰুতি ভাঙা) He backed out at the last moment.
- Back up (to support-সমর্থন করা) He is backing up the case.
- Bad blood (ill feeling, enmity- শ্রেড) There is a bad blood among the teachers of this school.
- Bad book (diprive of facilities- অনুহাহ বঞ্চিত) The secretary has fallen in the bad book of the manager.
- Because of or On account of (for-কারণে বা জন্যে) He succeeded in life because of his perseverance.
- Bee line (easy way or straight way- সোজা পথ) Our school is one mile away from here on the bee line. Before long (soon- অতি শীঘা) His business will flop down before long because he is not a good manager.
- Beggar description (to be indescribable- অবর্ণনীয়) The horrors of modern war is beggar description.
- Below the belt (unfair- অন্যায়ভাবে আঘাত করা) Never punish your younger brothers and sisters below the belt.
- Beside the mark or the point (irrelevant- অপ্রাসন্তিক) What you say is beside the mark.
- Call attention (দৃষ্টি আকর্ষণ করা) He called my attention to the matter.
- Call in question (to doubt- সন্দেহ) His honesty cannot be called in question.
- Call into play (to bring into action- কার্যকর করা) Adversity calls into play the best qualities of man.
- Call name (গালাগালি করা) He called me names.
- Call over (তিরকৃত হওয়া) He was called over the coals for neglect of duty.
- Call own (নিজেদের বলে দাবি করতে পারা) They have nothing that they can call their own. JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS • JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS

ঢাবি অধিভুক্ত সরকারি সাত কলেজ ভর্তি পরীক্ষার সর্বোত্তম প্রশ্নব্যাংক ও ভর্তি সহায়িকা তিমান আবভুক্ত সরকারি সাত কলেজ ভর্তি পরীক্ষার সবোত্তম প্রশ্নব্যাংক ও তাত বার্নান সংকার সাত কলেজ ভর্তি পরীক্ষার সবোত্তম প্রশ্নব্যাংক ও তাত বার্নান সংকার সাত কলেজ ভর্তি পরীক্ষার সবোত্তম প্রশ্নব্যাংক ও তাত বার্নান সংকার সাত কলেজ ভর্তি পরীক্ষার সবোত্তম প্রশ্নব্যাংক ও তাত বার্নান সংকার সাত কলেজ ভর্তি পরীক্ষার সবোত্তম প্রশ্নব্যাংক ও তাত বার্নান সংকার সাত কলেজ ভর্তি পরীক্ষার সবোত্তম প্রশান্তম সাত্র স্থান স্থান সাত্র স্থান সাত্র

Call to account (to call for an explanation- কৈফিয়ৎ দাবি) He was called to account by his bos:

Call to mind (শরণ করা) He was called to mind.

Call to mind (to remember- সরণ করা) I cannot call to mind what you told me on the way.

Eat humble pie (to act very humbly especially when one is shown to be worng- অপমানিত হওয়া) The manager had to eat humble before his application. before his employees.

Eat into vitals (to decay life- আয়ু ক্ষয়) Constant anxiety ate into his vitals.

- Eat one's words (to withdraw one's words- কারো কথা প্রত্যাহার করা) You should eat your words in the presence of your friends.
- End in smoke (to become useless- ফলপ্রসূ না হওয়া) All his efforts ended in smoke.
- Ever and anon (every now and then- মাঝে মাঝে) The cowboy shouted ever and anon.
- Fall in with (to agree with- কারো সাথে রাজি হওয়া) I cannot fall in with your views.
- Fall short of (be inadequate- অপর্যাত) Your work fall short of our expectation.
- Far and away (in every sense- প্রতিক্ষেত্রেই) Rabindranath is far and away the greatest poet of the world.
- Far and near or, Far and wide (all around- সৰ্বঅ) The news has spreaded far and wide.
- Few and far between (at wide intervals- কদাচিৎ) In this part of the country houses are few and far between.
- Fight shy of (to avoid- এড়িয়ে যাওয়া) Why do you try to fight shy of your teacher?
- Fire and fury (violent passion- অ্থাসন্ধিকতা) The language of the speaker was full of fire and fury.
- First and foremost (of the greatest importance- সৰ্বপ্ৰথম বা প্ৰধান) First and foremost duty of a student is to read.
- Gift of the gab (a talent for speaking- বাগ্যিতা) A good lawyer must have the gift of the gab.
- Give ear (কর্ণপাত করা) Please give ear to my prayer.
- Give oneself air (to pretend- তান করা) I found that an ugly old woman was giving herself airs.
- Give up the ghost (die- মৃত্যু হওয়া) The patient gave up the ghost in the hospital.
- Go hard (will be to one's disadvantage- কারো অসুবিধা হওয়া) It will go hard with him if you don't help him.
- Go to the dogs (অধ্যুগতে যাওয়া) He has gone to the dogs.
- Hard up (greatly in need of something usually money- দুঃসময়) He is hard up now; he can not lend you money.
- Haves and have-nots (rich and poor- সুবিধা ও অসুবিধা) Law does not differentiate between the haves and have-nots.
- Head and tail (not a jat of sense- মাথামুত্ৰ) I couldn't make head and tail of what he said.
- Head to foot (মাধা থেকে পা প্ৰমন্ত) He was searched from head to foot.
- Heads together (একত্রে পরামর্শ করা). The brothers put their heads together.
- In lieu of (in stead of- পরিবর্তে) Mamun took up English in lieu of Bengali.
- In order to (for the purpose of doing something- जिल्ला) We went there in order to meet the man.
- In regard to (about- সমস্কে) He had nothing to say in regard to this matter.
- In respect of (in point of- বিষয়ে) I am senior to him in respect of service.
- In search of (seeking or hunting something- খোজ করা) The primitive man spent most of the time wandering in search of food
- In season and out of season (at all times- যখন তখন) Beggars disturb householders in season and out of season.
- Jack of all trades (someone who can do several different jobs
- instead of specializing in one- সব কাজের কাজী) The precious boy is a jack of all trades and master of none.
- Keep body and soul together (to keep alive- কায়কেশে জীবন ধারণ করা) This blind beggar has no means to keep body and soul together Keep the wolf from the door (to keep off starvation- জীবিকা নির্বাহ করতে না পারা) Jean Val jean faced great difficulties in keeping the
- wolf from the door.
- Make a stand (দৃঢ়ভাবে মোকাবেশা করা) You should not lose heart but make a stand against the odds.
- Make mess of (গোলমাল পাকানো) He is making a mess of his practice.
- Make nothing of (কিছুই না ব্ঝা) I can make nothing of what he says.
- Make way (রাছা করে দেয়া) The crewed make way for the leader.
- Man in the moon (impossible or invisible thing- অসম্ভব বহু) What about you? You are seen to have become a man in the moon now-a-days
- Naked eye (খালি চোখ) That planet cannot be seen with the naked eye.
- Narrow escape (narrowly saved from an accident- দাৰুণ বেচে বাওয়া) He had a narrow escape from the accident.
- Neck and crop (completely- আপাদমন্তক) The intruder was turned out neck and crop.
- Now and then (occasionally- মাঝে মাঝে) My friends come here now and then.
- Odds and ends (strange things- টুকি-টাকি) Your brain is filled with all sorts of odds and ends.
- Of course (naturally- অবশ্যই) Kamal succeeded in life and was of course praised by all.
- Of no avail (of no use- বৃধা) My effort was of no avail.
- Of one's on account of (without being asked- বেচহাৰ) She could not come to class on account of her illness.
- On the alert (watchful and attentive- সতর্ক) Be on the alert when you sleep alone in this room.
- Un the biet (wascond publications Joykoly publications Joykol

- ঢাবি অধিভূক্ত সরকারি সাত কলেজ বাণিজ্ঞ্য ইউনিট ENGLISH PUBLICATIONS • JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS • JOYKO Play to the gallery (to seek popular praise (\$1000) He was a great platform speaker because he knew the art of playing to the gallery. play tricks (প্রতারনা করা) He played tricks with me. Point blank (directly, bluntly- সরাসরি) We asked him point blank.
- Qualified for (ঝেগ্ৰ) He is qualified for the post.
- Ouick at, of (দুত) He is quick at figures.
- Quarrel with (ক্লাহ করা) Do not quarrel with your parents.
- Rag day (a funny and charming day of college life- শিক্ষা জীবনের আনন্দঘন দিন) I remember many a rag day of my college life.
- Red handed (caught or arrested on the spot- হাতে নাতে ধরা) The robbers were caught red handed by the public. Red-letter day (a memorable day- শরণীয় দিন) The 26th march is a red-letter day to the people of Bangladesh.
- Root and branch (completely- পুরোপুরি) The evil practice of untouch ability must be destroyed root and branch. Run cold (ব্ৰুক্ত ঠাড়া হয়ে স্কো) My blood ran cold when I saw the sight.
- Run oneself out of breath (দম ফুরিয়ে গেল) He ran himself out of breath and could not more any further.
- Salt of the earth (persons with very high qualities-জ্ঞানী ব্যক্তিবৰ্গ) Man like Vedyasagar and Lincon were the salt of the earth.
- Save face (সম্মান রক্ষা করা) I tried hard to save my face but failed.
- Ten to one (very likely- কম সম্ভাবনা) Ten to one, this girl will pass in the examination.
- Through and through (completely- পুরোপুরি) He is wet through and through.
- To a fault (excessively- অতিরিক্ত ভাবে) She is generous to a fault.
- To be hard (কঠোর হওয়া) I have to be hard on him as he was talking too much of liberty.
- To keep up appearance (বাহ্য ঠাট বজায় রাখা) Don't spend so much to keep up appearance.
- Under a cloud (to be suspected of something- হতোদ্যম) Now he is in under a cloud.
- Up and doing (to be active and occupied- তৎপর হওয়া) Be up and doing if you want to succeed in life.
- Up to the eyes (আকণ্ঠ নিময়) He is up to the eyes in debt.
- Unite with (একর হওয়া) Be united with your friends.
- Union with (মিলন) Rahim seeks union with him.
- Urge upon (পীড়াপীড়ি করা) He urged upon the chairman for the sanction.
- Used to (অভ্যন্ত) He used to play football.
- Useful to (উপকারী) This book is useful to us.
- Watery grave (to drown and die- সলিল সমাধি) The prince met with a watery grave.
- Wild goose chase (a worthless hunt or chase, a futile pursuit- পংশ্ৰম) All the night they looked for the thief who took to his heels unwatched, and thus they made only a wild goose chase.
- With a view to (in order to with the intention of doing something- "GUACAU) He went there with a view to find job.
- With one voice (unitedly, jointly- এক বাক্যে) All accepted my proposal with one voice.

® to follow your instinct

- Yield to (নতি খীকার করা) The rebels yielded to the king.
- Zeal for (প্রকা উৎসাহ) He has a zeal for social work.
- Zealous for (আমহী) He is zealous for improvement.
- Zealous in (আমহী) Be zealous in a good cause.
- Zest for (অনুরাগ) She has no zest for music.

#### Most Important MCQ Part 01. The idiom which is not related to the concept: 'a positive | 06. 'A piece of cake' meansattitude.' B get up and go A sour grapes (Ans(A) D rose-tinted glasses C shot in the arm 02. 'He will finish the work B right then A in no time @ absolutely O of his cost 03. 'Cul-de-sac' means (B) turmoil (A) impasse (Ans(A) @ a curve C a dark street 04. The meaning of the idiom 'a dime a dozen' means ® something very rare D something very costly (Ans A) A something common 05. What is the meaning of the idiom 'to follow your nose'? © something we need

B A slice of cake A something that is very easy A valueless act © An inexperienced person. 07. The phrase "give a hand" means -® to stay A to help D to extend one's hand © to shake hands 08. "Being down-to-earth" means -B Hopeful A Close to nature **D**Realistic C Thrown to the ground 09. 'to get out of hand' means B to get out of range A to go far away 1 to get free O to get out of control 10. 'put something off' means A tolerate something B throw something away © postpone or cancel a meeting or an engagement nide something FOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS .

- আমি যা বলি তা শোন। Listen to what I say.
- 02. মানুষ মানুষের জন্য। - Man is for man.
- 03. সে এতক্ষণে বাড়ি পৌছে থাকবে। He will have reached home by this time.
- 04. চলন্ত ট্রেন থেকে নামা বিপজ্জনক। It is dangerous to get down from a running train.
- 05. যে লোকটি এখানে এসেছিল সে একজন ভালো গায়ক। The man who came here is a good singer.
- 06. সে আমার চেয়ে দু বছরের ছোট। He is junior to me by two years.
- 07. সে কানেও শোনে না, চোখেও দেখে না। He neither hears nor sees.
- 08. তিনি কখন আসবেন তা আমাদের সবার অজানা। When he will come is unknown to all of us.
- 09. তুমি বরং এখন সেখানে যাও। You had better go there now.
- 10. আমরা কলেজ ত্যাগ করতে না করতেই বৃষ্টি শুরু হল। No sooner had we left college than it began to rain.
- 11. আমি, তুমি ও সে দৌড়াচ্ছি। You, he and I are running.
- 12. তারা আজ বাড়ি এসেছে। They have come home today.
- আমরা স্টেশনে যেতে না যেতেই ট্রেনটি ছেড়ে দিল। No sooner had we reached the station than the train left.
- ভিক্ষার চাল, কাঁড়া আর আকাঁড়া ৷ Beggars can't be choosers.
- আমি যদি লক্ষপতি হতাম! If I were a millionaire! 15.
- 16. অপরের দোষ ধরা তার স্বভাব। It is his habit to find fault with others.
- নকল করে ডিগ্রি নিয়ে লাভ নেই।
  - -There is no gain in acquiring degree by copying.
- 18. তিনি আমার চেয়ে তিন্তুণ বেশি বেতন পান। His salary is three times as much as mine

- are very sweet, aren't they?
- তুমি কি জানো সে কবে ফিরবে? Do you know when he will come back? 20.
- সে যেমন সাহসী, তেমনি পরিশ্রমী। He is as brave as industrious. 21.
- মামা এখন ঢাকায় আছেন, তাই না? Uncle is now in Dhaka, isn't he? 22.
- সে যদি এখন এখানে থাকতো! If he were here now! 23.
- মায়ের ভালোবাসার শেষ নাই। There is no end of love of a mother. 24.
- कराला धूटल भराला यारा ना। Black will take no other hue. 25.
- 26. আমি যদি তার নাম জানতাম! - If I knew his name!
- বাংলাদেশ অভিষেক ক্রিকেট টেস্ট ম্যাচ কোথায় খেলেছিল? Where did 27: Bangladesh play the debut cricket test match?
- 28. তুমি কি সাঁতার কাটতে জান? - Do you know how to swim?
- 29. যেমন কর্ম তেমন ফল। As you sow so you reap.
- তাকে বিশ্বাস করা না করা একই কথা It is all the same to believe 30. him or not.
- 31. মা শিশুটিকে চাঁদ দেখাচেছন। Mother shows the moon to the child.
- 32. এ অলংকারটি খাঁটি সোনার তৈরি। This ornament is made of pure gold.
- 33. চরিত্রবান মানুষকে সবাই শ্রদ্ধা করে। Everyone respects a man of character.
- 34. এ সংসারে তার আপন বলতে কেউ নাই। —He has no kith and kin o his own in this world.
- শীতে প্রকৃতি নির্জীব থাকে। Nature remains dull in winter. 35.
- 36. আমরা কলেজে পৌছার পর বৃষ্টি তরু হল। It began to rain after we had reached college:
- 37. ছেলেটির সর্দি হয়েছে। The boy has caught cold.
- 38. আমি যদি কোটিপতি হতাম। I wish I were a millionaire.
- 39. তিনি ব্যবসায়ে প্রচুর টাকা খাটিয়েছেন। He has invested a lot o money in business.

JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS .

- AND DIED TO THE SKY IS COVERED WITH THE PROPERTY PUBLICATIONS · NOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS · NO আকাশ মেঘে ঢাকা , তাই না? The sky is covered with clouds, isn't it?
- আমি যদি আবার শিশু হতে পারতাম! Had I been a child again!
- 42. বন্দুক তাক করতে না করতেই পাখিটি উড়ে গেল। No sooner had he aimed at his gun than the birds flew away.
- 43. তুমি কি কাউকে রান্তায় দাঁড়িয়ে থাকতে দেখেছিলে? Did you see anybody standing on the road?
- 44. সে ভাতও খাবে না , ছুলেও যাবে না। He will neither eat rice nor go to school.
- 45. গত সোমবার খেকে অবিরাম বৃষ্টি হচেছ। It has been raining in torrents since last Monday.
- 46. তুমি গতকাল তোমার চাচির সাথে দেখা করেছিলে, তাই না? You met your aunt yesterday, didn't you?
- 47. আমি যদি একজন কোটিপতি হতে পারতাম! —If I were a billionaire!
- 48. এই বইটি অনেক দিন আগে লেখা হয়েছিল। This book was written many years ago.
- 49 তিনি যা বলেন তা সত্য নয়। What he says is not true.
  - তখন সূর্য প্রায় ছুবু ছুবু। Then the sun was about to set.

## **Important Common Proverbs**

A bad workman quarrels with his tools- নাচতে না জানলে উঠান বাঁকা।

- A beggar can never be a bankrupt- মাথা নেই তার মাথা ব্যথা।
- A beggar has nothing to lose- ন্যাংটার নেই বাটপারের ভয়।
- A bolt from the blue- বিনা মেঘে বজ্বপাত।

A burnt child dreads the fire- ঘরপোড়া গরু সিদুরে মেঘ দেখলে ভয় পায়/চুন খেলে গাল পোড়ে; দই দেখলে ভয় করে।

A carpet knight- তালপাতার সিপাই।

A cat has nine lives- কই মাছের প্রাণ বড় শক্ত।

A cat lows fish, but she is loath to wet her feet- ধরি মাছ না ছুঁই পানি।

A dog is a lion in his lane- যে বনে বাঘ নেই সেই বনে শেয়ালই রাজা/নাই বনে শিয়াল রাজা।

A fool cannot be silent- বোকা চুপ করে থাকতে পারে না।

A fool laughs when other laughs- বোকা হাসে অন্যের হাসি দেখে।

A fool to others to himself a sage- গাঁয়ে মানে না আপনি মোড়ল।

A friend in need is a friend indeed- অসময়ের বন্ধুই প্রকৃত বন্ধু।

A full purse never lacks friends- সুসময়ে অনৈকেই বন্ধু বটে।

A Greek meeting a Greek- সেয়ানে সেয়ানে কোলাকুলি/চোরে চোরে মাসভূতো ভাই

A guilty mind is always suspicious— চোরের মনে পুলিশ পুলিশ।

A host in himself- একাই একশো।

A hungry fox is an angry fox- পেটে গেলে, পিঠে সয়।

A hungry kite sees a dead horse a far— ভাগাড়ে গরু মরে, শক্নির টনক নড়ে।

A husband with two wives can never be happy- দুই খ্রী যার, দুঃখ তার।

A jest derived hard, loses its point- লেবু কচলালে তেতো হয়।

A liar ought to have a good memory- মিথ্যুককে ভালো স্থৃতিশক্তি থাকতে হয়।

A light purse is a hearty curse— ট্যাক খালি ত মুখ বালি।

A little learning is a dangerous thing- অল্প বিদ্যা ভয়ংকরী।

A man is known by the company- সঙ্গী দ্বারা মানুষ চেনা যায়।

Bad news runs fast/apace- দুঃসংবাদ বাতাসের আগে ছড়ায়। Barking dogs seldom bite- যত গর্জে তত বর্ষে না / পচা আদার ঝাল বেশি।

Beat about the bush- অন্ধকারে ঢিল মারা।

Beggars must not be choosers – ভিক্ষার চাল কাঁড়া আর আকাঁড়া। JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS .

Beggars on horseback will ride to the devil- গরিবের ঘোড়া রোগ।

Better alone than in bad company – কুনরে থাকার চেয়ে একা থাকা ভালো।

Better an empty house than a bad tenant- দৃষ্ট গত্ৰ অপেকা শুন্য গোৱাল ভালো।

Cast pearls before swine- डिनु बरन मुख्त छड़ारना / वान्द्रवद ननाय मुख्तद गर

Charity begins at home - আগে ঘর তবে পর :

Charity ripe, soon rotten— আগে মর তবে পর।

Cheap goods are dear in long run- সন্থার তিন অবস্থা।

Child is father to the man- উঠার মুলো পরনেই চেনা যায়।

Child's play thing- ছেলের হাতে মোরা।

Civility costs nothing- ভদ্ৰ হতে পয়সা লাগে না ৷

Console a person after undoing him- গোড়া কেটে ভগাব জ্বল লেক্সা

Cut your coat according to your cloth- আর বুকে বার কর।

Danger often comes where danger is feared-OPMG TOWN SHOPMING TO

Dangers do not come alone-বিপদ কখনো একা আসে না ৷

David and Jonathan- অনুক্র বন্ধর।

Day and night are alike to a blindman- অক্ষের কিবা রাত্রি কিবা দিন।

Death keeps no calendar- মৃত্যু বলে কয়ে আসে না।

Delays are dangerous- তভস্য শীঘ্রম।

Devil would not listen to the scripture- তারে না তনে ধরের কাহিন :

Diamond cuts diamond- রতনে রতন চেনে।

Diligence is the mother of good luck- পরিশ্রমই সৌভাগ্যের প্রসৃতি।

Do not speak an unpleasant truth- অপ্রিয় সত্য কথা কোতে নেই।

Do or die- মন্ত্রের সাধন কিংবা শরীর পতন/ মারো নয় মরো।

Don't exchange substance for shadow- অনিচিতের আশার নিচিত পরিত্যাগ করিও না।

Empty vessels sound much- খালি কলস বাজে বেশি/ অসারের তর্জন গর্জন সার/ ফোঁপরা ঢেঁকির শব্দ বেশি।

Every cloud has a silver lining- মন্দের মধ্যেও মঙ্গল নিহিত থাকে।

Every effect must have a cause - সব কিছুর পিছেই কারণ থাকে।

Every shoe fits not every foot- অনভ্যাসের ফোঁটা কপালে চড়চড় করে।

Every sin carries its own punishment- পাপ ছাড়ে না বাপকে।

Everybody's business is nobody's business- তাগের মা গঙ্গা পার না

Everyman is for himself- চাচা আপন প্রাণ বাঁচা।

Example is better than precept- উপদেশ অপেকা দৃষ্টান্ত ভালো।

Experience teaches us caution- ন্যাড়া একবারই বেলভলা যায়।

Fair words butter no par ships— মিষ্টি কথায় চিড়ে ভিজে না।

Faith will move mountains- বিশ্বাস পাহাড়কেও টলার।

Familiarity breeds contempt- বেশি মাখামাখি করলে মান থাকে না।

Fate rules everywhere- ভাগ্যং ফলতি সর্বত্র।

Faults are thick where love is thin- যাকে দেখতে নারি, তার চলন বাঁকা।

Fifth columnist- ঘরের শত্র বিভীষণ।

Fine words butter no parsnips- মিষ্টি কথায় চিড়ে ভিজে না।

Flattery is the food of fools- তোষামদে বোকা মজে।

Fools praise fools- মূর্থই মূর্খের কদর করে।

Fools rush in where angels fear to tread- মোগল-পাঠান হৰ হলো ফারনি পড়ে তাঁতী / হাতি ঘোড়া গেল তল, ভেড়া বলে কত জল।

Grasp all, lose all- অতি লোভে তাঁতী নষ্ট।

Great boast, small roast- ফ্যান দিয়ে ভাত খায়, গল্প করে দই।

Half a loaf is better than no loaf- নাই মামার চেয়ে কানা মামা ভালো।

DITO আধুসুক্ত সরকারে পাত কলেজ ভাত শর্মানার শতে করে বিশ্বনার সাত কলেজ ভাত শর্মানার শতে করে বিশ্বনার পাত কলেজ ভাত্মতার সামলার ভাত্মতার সামলার বিশ্বনার সামলার বিশ্বনার সামলার বিশ্বনার সামলার বিশ্বনার বি Handsome is that handsome does- রূপে কালো, তলে আলো।

Heart alone buys heart- क्वम मन मिराइ मन जरा करा यारा।

Hide in a superficial way- শাক দিয়ে মাছ ঢাকা।

High winds blow on high hills- উচু গাছেই বেশি ঝড় শাগে।

Honesty is the best policy- সততাই সর্বোৎকৃষ্ট পদ্ম।

Honour is love- সম্মান হলো নীরব প্রেম।

Hunger is the best sauce- क्षा थाकरन नून पिराउ थाउरा यारा।

Ill got, ill spent- পাপের ধন প্রায়শ্চিত্তে যায়।

Indolence is the mother of poverty- অলসদের অন্ন হয় ना।

Industry is the mother of success- পরিশ্রমই সৌভাগ্যেরও প্রসৃতি

It is all for the best- ঈশুর যা করেন সবই মঙ্গলের জন্য।

It is just the beginning of the trouble- এই তো কলির শুরু

Leopard cannot change its spats- স্বভাব যায় না মরলে

Let bygones be bygones- গতস্য শোচনা নান্তি।

Life is but a walking shadow- জীবন চলমান ছায়া ছাড়া আর কিছুই নয়।

Like father, like son- যেমন বাপ তেমনি ব্যাটা।

Little birds may peck a dead lion- হাতি আড় হলে চামচিকেও লাথি মারে।

Look before you leap- দেখে গুনে পা বাড়াও / ভাবিয়া করিও কাজ।

Love conquers all- প্রেম সব জয় করে।

Love is blind- প্রেম অন্ধ।

Make a mountain of a molehill- তিলকে তাল করা।

Make hay while the sun shines- ঝোপ বুঝে কোপ মারা।

Many a little makes a mickle- দশের লাঠি, একের বোঝা / রাই কুড়িয়ে বেল

Many men, many minds- নানা মুনির নানা মত / যার লাঠি তার মাটি।

Might is right- জোর যার মূলুক তার।

Misfortune never comes alone/Misfortune come in battalions- বিপদ

কখনো একা আসে না।

Money begets money- টাকায় টাকা আনে।

Money is the root cause of all unhappiness- অর্থই অনর্থের মূল।

Money is the root of all evils- অর্থই অনর্থের মূল।

Money makes everything- টাকায় কি না হয়।

No man is born wise- কেউই জ্ঞানী হয়ে জন্মায় না।

No pains, no gains- দুহুখ বিনা সুখ লাভ হয় কি মহীতে? / কষ্ট না করলে কেষ্ট মেলে না।

None can control a woman's tongue- অবলার মুখই বল।

Nothing can come out of nothing- কারণ বিনা কার্য হয় না

Nothing like force- ঠেলার নাম বাবাজি।

Nothing succeeds like success- জলেই জল বাধে।

Nunky pays- লাগে টাকা দেবে গৌরী সেন।

Of the times, Of the manners- সেই রামও নেই, সেই অযোধ্যাও নেই।

Oil your own machine- নিজের চরকায় তেল দাও।

Old habits die hard- পুরোনো অভ্যাস যেতে চায় না।

One sows, another reaps- যার ধন তার নয়, নেপোয় মারে দই।

One swallow does not make a summer- এক মাঘে শীত যায় না

One poison is antidote against another poison – কাঁটা দিয়ে কাঁটা তোলা Penny wise pound foolish- বন্ধ আঁটুনি ফন্ধা গেরো / সন্তার তিন অবহা

MOVECULY PUBLICATIONS . FOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYK

Physician, heal thyself- কামলা, আপনি সামলা।

Pitch your aims high- মারিত গণ্ডার , শটিত ভাণ্ডার ।

Practice makes a man prefect- গাইতে গাইতে গায়েন, বাজাতে বাজাতে বাজ

Pride goes before a fall/ destruction- অতি দৰ্পে হত লঙ্কা।

Quit not certainty for hope- অনিশ্চিতের আশায় নিশ্চিত পরিত্যাগ করিও ন

Riches have wings - পৃষ্ণী চফলা।

Rob peter to pay Paul গরু মেরে জুতা দান।

Rome was not built in a day- কোনো বৃহৎ কার্য রাতারাতি সম্পন্ন হয় না

Safe bind, safe find- সাবধানের মার নেই।

Saucepan should not call the kettle black- ওল বলে, মান কচু! ভূমি ক

লাগ। অথবা, চালুন বলে ছুঁচ তোমার পেছনে কেন ছাঁদা।

Self help is the best help- নিজের বলই শ্রেষ্ঠ বল।

Self-preservation is the first law of nature- আপনি বাঁচলে বাপের 🖚

/চাচা আপন প্রাণ বাঁচা।

Silence gives consent - মৌনতা সম্মতির লক্ষণ।

Slow of work but quick to eat- কাজে কুঁড়ে ভোজনে দেড়ে।

Some have the hop, some stick in the gap- কারও পৌষ মাস , কারও সর্বনাশ।

Something is better than nothing- নাই মামার চেয়ে কানা মামা ভালো।

Soon ripe, soon rotten- ইচড়ে পাকলে গোলায় যায়।

Speak plain and spare neon— স্পষ্ট স্পষ্ট কথা বল।

The grapes are sour- পান না তাই খান না।

The guilty mind needs no accuser- দোষী নিজেই নিজের সাক্ষী।

The indolent can never thrive- কুঁড়ের অনু হয় না।

The more laws, the more offenders- বজ্র আঁটুনি ফদ্ধা গেরো।

To add insult to injury- কাটা ঘায়ে নুনের ছিটে দেয়া/ মড়ার উপর খাঁড়ার ঘা

To be abashed- থোঁতা মুখ ভোঁতা হওয়া।

Unity is strength, disruption is ruin- একতায় উত্থান, বিভেদে পতন।

Virtue always triumphs- যতো ধর্মন্ততো জয় / যথা ধর্ম তথা জয়।

Virtue thrives best in adversity- বিপদের দিনেই গুণ প্রকাশ পার।

Waste not, want not- অপচয় করো না, অভাব হবে না / অপচয়ে অভাব ঘটে।

We never know the worth of water till the well is dry-

দাঁতের মর্যাদা বোঝা যায় না।

We shall catch larks when the sky falls- সাত মণ তেলও পুড়বে না, রাধাও নাচৰে ন

What can't be cured must be endured- কপালের ভোগ ভূগতেই হয়।

What God wills is for good.- ঈশ্বর যা করেন সবই মঙ্গলের জন্য

What god wills no frost can kill- রাখে আল্লাহ্ মারে কে?

What is sauce for the gander is not sauce for the goose-

এক ওষুধ নয়।

What is sport to one is death to another- কারও পৌষ মাস, কারও সর্বনা

When the cat is away, the mice will play- বামুন পেল ঘর, লাঙল তুলে স্থ

When the danger is gone, God is forgotten-কাজের সময় কাজী, কাজ সুরালে পাঁজ Where there is a will, there is a way- ইচ্ছা থাকলেই উপায় হয়।

Wishes never fill the bag- তথু কথায় পেট ভরে না।

You cannot make a silk purse out of a sow's car- आमान गाइ आम स

## Most Important MCQ



ol. The correct translation of "সমাজ विद्याधीता अवस्ता ध्वा एंग्यात वाद्दत ।"

The anti-socials are still at large. The anti-socials are still now at large

O The anti-socials are at large

The anti-socials are till at large

(Ans(A)

02. Translate the sentence into English: "কোনো কাজই কাজের দিক থেকে উচু বা নিচু নয়।"

No work is superior or inferior from its value.

® No work is better or worse as itself.

O No work is superior or inferior in itself.

@ No work is better and worse as itself.

(Ans(A)

ß. The correct translation of "बॉर्जरकान এক সময় জনপ্রিয়তা হারাবে।"

Smartphones will lose their popularity someday ® Smartphones will lose their popularity sometime

O Smartphones will lose their popularity once upon a time

Once upon a time smartphones will lose their popularity (Ans(A)

M. Translate into Bangla. "Everyone wants peace and like the principles of non-violence".

💫 "সবাই শান্তি এবং অহিংসা পছন্দ করে।"

ন্ধ "সকলেই শান্তি এবং অহিংসার পথ চায়।"

শসকলেই শান্তি চায় এবং অহিংসার নীতি পছন্দ করে।"

(Ans(C)

n "সকলেই শান্তিকামী এবং অহিংসা নীতির সাধক।" 65. The appropriate translation of the following sentence 門本本 আমাদের দেরী করার জন্য বকলেন is:

Our teacher expelled us for being late.

® Our teacher detained us for being late.

Our teacher punished us for being late.

(Ans(D)

Our teacher told us off for being late. 06. The correct translation of ভালুকটি তোমার কানে কানে কী বললো?' is –

A What did the bear say to you?

What did the bear tell to your ear?

© What did the bear whisper to you?

(Ans(C)

1 What did the bear whisper to your ear? 07. The correct translation of the following sentence is: আমাদের ভবিষ্যৎ সম্পর্কে আমাদের আশাবাদী হওয়া উচিত।

(A) We should be hopeful about our future

® Our future is hopeful no doubt.

Our future must be hopeful about us.

We must feel our future is good

(Ans(A)

08. The correct translation of আমি অক্সকাল সেখানে ছিলাম' is-

A I was there for a small time.

B I was there for a short time.

O I was there for a short-lived time.

DI hardly stayed there.

(Ans(B)

(Ans(C)

09. 'No man is an island' what does this proverb mean?

A Everyone should always be prepared

B It is best to do everything on time

© Everyone needs help from other people

1 Your own home is the most comfortable place to live in

10. অন্যের দোষ ধরা সহজ।

A It is easy to find fault of others.

B It is easy to find out fault of others.

O It is easy to find fault with others.

JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS . JOYKOLY PUBLICATIONS .

11. Choose the correct translation of the following sentence-"মীর মশাররফ হোসেন ছিলেন বিচিত্র ধর্মী লেখক":

Mir Musharraf Hussain was a miscellaneous writer.

Mir Musharraf Hussain was a versatile writer.

© Mir Musharraf Hussain wrote descriptively.

Mir Musharraf Hussain was a wonderful writer.

12. Choose the appropriate translation of "তুমি আমাকে এটি আগে দিতে পারলে ভালো হতো"।

A It would have been better if you could give it to me earlier

® It could have been better if you could give it earlier

© It should have been better if you gave it to me earlier

D Giving it to me earlier should have been better.

13. Choose the appropriate translation of আমি তোমার জারণার তবে यैकिं निजाम ना।

A Was I you I would not take the risk

B If I were you I could not have taken the risk.

© If I as you, I would not take the risk.

D If I were in your shoes, I would not have taken the risk.

14. Choose the English translation of "সৌভাগ্যক্রমে পরের বাসে আ উঠতে পেরেছিলাম।"

A Fortunately I could get into the next bus.

B Fortunately I managed the next bus.

C Luckily I entered the next bus.

D Luckily I rode the next bus.

Ans

15. The best translation of আরজ আদী মাতৃকার বিশায়কর ব্যক্তিত্ব' is-

Aroj Ali Matubbor is a surprising personality of Bangladesh.

® Aroj Ali Matubbor is an amazing Bangladeshi personality.

© Aroj Ali Matubbor is Bangladesh's startling person.

D Aroj Ali Matubbor is a wiend Bangladeshi person.

16. তারা সাগরের কাছে একটি কৃটিরে বাস করত।

(A) They lived in a hut closed to sea. B They lived in a hut close by sea.

They lived in a hut close to the sea.

They lived in a hut close with the sea.

17. 'বইটি কেমন কাটছে'?

A How does the book cut readers?

B Does the book cut well?

© Is the book leaving the market?

D How is the book selling? 18. 'পুষ্টিকর খাদ্য স্বাস্থ্যের জন্য ভালো'।

A Good food is for good health.

B Nutritious food is good for health.

© Nutrients in food is good and healthy.

D Healthy food is good for health.

কি করে অংকটি করতে হয় তা তিনি আমাকে দেখালেন is-

A He shows me to do the sum

B He showed me to do the sum

C He showed me how to do the sum

D He showed me do the sum.

20. The translation of আমি তাকে বুঝাতে চেষ্টা করব

A I will making him to understand

B I will try make him understand © I will try to make him to understand

D I will try to make him understand.